New Testament Greek Charts for Global Learners

Rick Aschmann

1. Introduction

I originally wrote up all of these charts for my own use, to help me learn Greek grammar, pronunciation, and general structure, and I still use them frequently. I am a global learner (also called a holistic or "big picture" learner), so I like to know the details, but only in the context of the big picture of the entire structure of a language. Most learners of a language don't learn this way, but for those of you who do, I hope this information will be helpful.

However, I should clarify that these charts alone will not be enough for a beginning student of Greek, but are only intended as an additional resource for the global learner. For the beginner I suggest a traditional Greek text such as New Testament Greek for Beginners by J. Gresham Machen, which I refer to often in this work. This is the text that I studied when I taught myself Greek more than 30 years ago. (To see available editions of this book, including free online versions, see the Bibliography entry on page 56.) The only part of this work that I suggest the beginner should follow instead of Machen is my pronunciation guide (non-technical), in §2.2. Greek Pronunciation Guide for Dummies on page 14, since this will make the Greek easier to pronounce for a native English speaker. However, other parts of this work can be consulted as well, even fairly early in the learning process, by those who like to see the big picture.

The data here is still rough and incomplete in many places, and there may be some errors: If you find any errors, or have any other suggestions, please let me know, at Rick@Aschmann.net.

I have made many changes to this file since 21-Sep.-2010. However, I assume that anyone with interest in this work has already downloaded the 12-Aug.-2014 version, so any earlier changes are irrelevant.

All significant changes between the 12-Aug.-2014 version and this one can be seen as Word for Windows edits, in red with a vertical line in the right margin, in the file aschmann.net/Rick/GreekCharts-changes after 12-Aug-2014.pdf.

I have subsequently made a few changes to the 22-Feb.-2017 version. The main change was the addition of the second paragraph above, an important clarification. The only other significant change was the addition of footnote 34.

I am frequently making changes, so check the date at the bottom to make sure you always have the latest edition!

This work is found on the Internet at aschmann.net/Rick/GreekCharts.pdf. As of February 17, 2017 it is also available in Spanish at aschmann.net/Rick/CuadrosGriego.pdf.

In much of this description of Greek phonology and grammar I am following the excellent description provided in *New Testament Greek for Beginners* by J. Gresham Machen. However, I have tried to make it more rigorous and complete, and to approach the structure of Greek from an analytical linguistic viewpoint.

I have also drawn heavily on the Tables of Paradigms contained in the first part of Harold K. Moulton's Analytical Greek Lexicon Revised. However, he includes many examples and even paradigms from Classical Greek which do not exist in $Kotv\acute{\eta}^1$ (New Testament) Greek, all of which I have eliminated. Items eliminated are: 1) words which do not occur in the New Testament (he lists many such words as examples); 2) forms which do not exist in the grammatical structure of $Kotv\acute{\eta}$ Greek, such as the dual². Eliminating these items simplifies much of his material.

¹ Usually pronounced koinā in English.

² Moulton states (page ii) that "...it does not appear that any instance of [dual] occurs in the New Testament." He is apparently not conscious of the fact that this entire grammatical structure was eliminated from Kotvn. This is true of many other grammatical structures which he cites as well.

I have attempted to select examples which have the maximum number of forms in the New Testament³. For this reason I have not always used the examples listed in Machen or Moulton. The examples were selected by searching through a computer word list of New Testament words. Forms which do not actually occur in the New Testament, but for which there is no doubt about what the form would be, are marked with an asterisk: *. If there is doubt about what the form would be, because there are no examples, the item will be marked with a question mark as well: ?*. If the form does not occur in the New Testament, but does occur in the Septuagint, it is marked with ^(S). Forms marked with two asterisks ** not only do not occur in the New Testament for this word, but no other comparable word has the form either. (These have been included only to complete the paradigms.)

Numbers included in some of the tables refer to paragraph numbers in Machen's book; elsewhere in the text I will place the symbol ¶ before such paragraph numbers. I will also refer at times to Moulton's book, though his structure is not as simple as Machen's: Roman numerals refer to sections, Arabic numbers refer to notes within the sections, capital letters refer to charts (numbered independently from sections) and parenthesized lower case letters refer to individual items within a chart.

(I already looked up nearly all of the missing examples in the Septuagint to see if they are there, but need to look up the rest!***)

³ However, sometimes I select a less frequent example if it provides greater clarity, e.g. a form with a long vowel to show the different accents instead of a more frequent example with a short vowel.

⁴ An excellent online resource for looking up Greek words in both the New Testament and the Septuagint is lexicon.katabiblon.com. Any word can be input, and all forms of that word will be displayed. The disadvantage is that, rather than telling you the exact grammatical usage of a particular grammatically ambiguous word in a particular passage, it simply tells you all the possible usages. Even so, it is helpful. The text of the Septuagint in a very readable font on the Internet is at: hstip in a helpful resource is an interlinear translation of the Septuagint at study.ible.info/interlinear/, which follows the versification of English Bibles rather than that of the Septuagint; unfortunately, it does not mark the rough and smooth breathings, nor does it include the apocryphal / "deuterocanonical" books, only the canonical ones. Unfortunately, none of these sites provides all of the flexibility and options I would like.

^{***} Anywhere in this text where these three asterisks occur, it means that I still have more work to do, and that something is incomplete!

2. The Pronunciation of New Testament Greek

(If all you want is a suggested pronunciation for New Testament Greek, skip the following section, and go on to §2.2 on page 14. You may always come back to this later.)

2.1. The Greek Pronunciation System (Technical)

Pre-Classical Greek Pronunciation System (9th to 6th Century BC)⁵

7	Vowels	3			D:	iphth	ong	5 S 6			C	ons	sonan	ıts
	front unrounded	central unrounded	back rounded		short V + [i]	short V + [u]		long V + [i]	long V + [u]		bila- bial	den- tal	ve- lar	
high long	<u>1</u>		$\underline{\boldsymbol{v}}^7$	α	α ι	æυ	<u>α</u>	ά	<u>α</u> υ	aspirated stop	φ	θ	χ	1
high short	ŧ		\mathbf{v}^7	3	ει ⁷	ευ	η	η	ηυ	voiceless stop	π	τ	κ	1
				ι						voiced stop	β	δ	γ	1
mid close short	3		0	o	οι	ov^7	ω	φ		voiceless fricative		σ	η (')	1
mid open long	η		ω	υ	$(\upsilon\iota)^8$					voiced affricate		ζ		1
										nasal	μ	ν	(γ)	1
low long		<u>α</u>								lateral		λ		1
low short		æ								flap or trill		ρ		1
										semivowel	F ⁹			ì
										stop + σ	Ψ		ξ	

This is the pronunciation Greek had before the major period of Greek classical literature, so there is very little written from this period. However, the spelling system for the vowels was fixed during this time, and was retained largely unchanged to the present day, in spite of massive sound changes along the way!

⁵ In addition to the other sources mentioned above, much of the information presented in this section was adapted from en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koine-Greek, and en.wiki/

⁶ See §2.1.2.3 on page 7.

⁷ See §2.1.2.1 on page 6.

⁸ This was not a genuine diphthong in Pre-Classical and Classical Greek like the others, since it only occurred either followed by a vowel as in νίος "son" or οργυτά "fathom", or preceded by a vowel as in Δανίδ "David" or Λενί "Levi" (the latter only in Hebrew names), so that in every case one of the two parts was acting as a semi-vowel, and there was always a syllable break between the vi and the other vowel. The Modern Greek pronunciation (and sometimes the spelling) demonstrates this well for a preceding vowel, as in Δαβίδ [ðανίδ] and Δενί [leví]. (With a following vowel the vi was reduced to a simple [y] vowel in Κοινή, the usual outcome as shown in the chart, and in Modern Greek to a simple [i] vowel or even a consonant like [j], so the situation of a semivowel between vowels was lost. Thus νίος has now become γίος [jós] in Modern Greek, and ὀργυτά has become ὀργιά, apparently pronounced [orjá].)

As you can see from the chart, the opposite case, tv, does not occur at all in the New Testament, though all other <u>combinations</u> of a short vowel plus v do occur! (However, one case of tv does occur in the Septuagint, δtv of tv occurs because of the prefix tv of the prefix tv of tv being added to tv of tv occurs because of the prefix tv of tv of tv occurs because of the prefix tv of tv

⁹ This Greek letter is called <u>Digamma</u>, and represented [W]. This sound was lost in most dialects by Classical times, eliminating the need for the letter. This letter does not occur in the New Testament at all, except that in some manuscripts it is used to write the last digit of the number <u>666</u> in Revelation 13:18. (In other manuscripts the number is spelled out.)

Classical Greek Pronunciation System (5th Century BC)¹⁰

Vowels

Diphthongs 6

Consonants

	front unrounded	front rounded	central unrounded	back rounded
high long	<u>1</u>	$\frac{\mathbf{v}^7}{\mathbf{v}^7}$		
high short	ŧ	\mathbf{v}^7		
mid close long	$\mathbf{\epsilon \iota}^7$			ov^7
mid close short	3			0
mid open long	η			ω
low long			<u>α</u>	
low short			æ	

	short V + [i]	short V + [u]
æ	α ι	æυ
3		ευ
ι		
o	οι	
υ	$(\upsilon\iota)^8$	

	long V + [i]	long V + [u]
$\underline{\alpha}$	ą	<u>α</u> υ
η	η	ηυ
ω	φ	

	bila- bial	den- tal	ve- lar
aspirated stop	φ	θ	χ
voiceless stop	π	τ	κ
voiced stop	β	δ	γ
voiceless fricative		σ	•
voiced fricative		ζ	
nasal	μ	ν	(γ)
lateral		λ	
flap or trill		ρ	
$stop + \sigma$	Ψ		ξ

Kowή Greek Pronunciation System (1st Century AD)¹¹

Vowels 12

Diphthongs 6

Consonants

	front unrounded	front rounded	central unrounded	back rounded
high	ι, <mark>ει</mark> ¹³	υ, οι, (υι)		ου
mid close	η, η			ο, ω, φ
mid open	ε, αι			
low			α, α	

	vowel + ι [i]	vowel + υ [y]	vowel + [u]
α	αϊ	αΰ	αυ
3			ευ
η			ηυ
ι		ເບັ	
o	οϊ, ωϊ	οϋ, ωϋ	
υ	υϊ		
ου	(อบเ๊)		

	bila- bial	den- tal	ve- lar
aspirated stop	φ	θ	χ
voiceless stop	π	τ	κ
voiced stop	β	δ	γ
oiceless fricative		σ	,
voiced fricative		ζ	
nasal	μ	ν	(γ)
lateral		λ	
flap or trill		ρ	
$stop + \sigma$	Ψ		ξ

¹⁰ Changes from Pre-Classical to Classical Greek are marked in red in both of the first two charts. The precise pronunciation of ζ in Pre-Classical is uncertain: I believe that it was [dz], as does Machen, but some have theorized that it was pronounced [zd].

¹¹ Changes from Classical Greek to Κοινή Greek are marked in red in the Κοινή chart. In general, all length and tone contrasts were eliminated, all of the accents came to be pronounced the same, and some diphthongs were simplified to simple vowels. The voiced stops may also have begun the process of being converted to fricatives, but to what degree is not known. Otherwise the consonant system remained unchanged.

¹² All of the Classical Greek diphthongs that ended with ι had been reduced to simple vowels by the 1st century AD, but those that ended with υ remained basically unchanged, and the simple vowel system also remained unchanged except for the loss of length, which in the spelling system only merged σ and σ . However, the full effect of the iotacism process seen in Modern Greek had not yet taken place. The evidence for all of this is not entirely certain, being based largely on misspellings in manuscripts, but is fairly certain. Certainly the vowels σ and σ must still have been distinguished in New Testament times, as is evidenced by the first and second person plural pronouns ήμεῖς, which were still clearly distinguished (pronounced as [he'mis] and [hy'mis]), as can be seen by their use in the New Testament. (In Modern Greek these two words would both have ended up with the pronunciation [i'mis], and to avoid this they have changed to ε μεῖς [e'mis] and ε σεῖς [e'sis], neither of which is like its original form.)

¹³ According to en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koine Greek phonology, the pronunciation of $\varepsilon\iota$ varied in Kotv $\dot{\eta}$: before a vowel it was pronounced like η , elsewhere like ι . However, it also suggests that in the popular pronunciation they were both like ι .

Modern Greek Pronunciation System (All changes complete after about 1000 AD)¹⁴

Diphthongs 6 Vowels central back Front unrounded unrounded rounded αϊ,αΰ af.av ai $\iota, \eta, \upsilon, o\iota,$ ου α αυ η, ει, $(νι)^{15}$ ef,ev e ευ if,iv ε, αι 0, i ເບັ,ນເັ i(j)ηυ οϊ,οϋ,ωϊ,ωϋ oi ω , ω 0 α, α u ουι ui low

	Comsonants				
	bila- bial	labio- dental	den- tal	alve- olar	ve- lar
voiceless stop	π		τ		κ
voiced stop	μπ		ντ		γκ
voiceless fricative		φ , $(\upsilon)^6$	θ	σ	χ
voiced fricative		β , $(\upsilon)^6$	δ	ζ	γ
nasal	μ		ν		(γ)
lateral			λ		
flap or trill			ρ		
$stop + \sigma$	Ψ				ξ

Consonants

As the charts above show, there were four major stages in the pronunciation of the Greek language, Pre-Classical, Classical, Kowή (the Greek that was in use at the time the New Testament was written), and Modern Greek. Between each of these stages a number of changes took place in the pronunciation of the language. However, the orthography in which the New Testament was written represents a conservative spelling tradition based on the pronunciation of Pre-Classical and Classical Greek, rather than the pronunciation actually in use at the time the New Testament was written. Several centuries after the New Testament was written, a system of "breathings" (see next section) and accent marks was added by Greek scholars to provide more information about the Classical Greek pronunciation (these were not used in the original manuscripts).

The phonetic value of the vowels and consonants for each stage is shown by their placement in the charts, not by their spelling, which changed very little.

2.1.1. Pronunciation of Consonants

All Greek stages up to Kowń had an /h/ phoneme, which was apparently only phonemic in word initial position by the Classical period, and which is spelled using the "rough breathing" symbol over the first vowel of the word: $\dot{\alpha}$. On vowel initial words a similar mark, called "smooth breathing", is required: $\dot{\alpha}$. This latter symbol had no pronunciation. (Or was it sometimes a representation of a phonetic glottal stop?) Soon after New Testament times the "rough breathing" ceased to be pronounced, probably at the same time that the voiceless aspirated stops became fricatives. (In the Pre-Classical period this sound was actually written with the letter η , making this letter ambiguous as either a vowel or a consonant; this letter was borrowed into Latin and became the letter "h" of our alphabet. However, by Classical Greek times this sound was no longer written, ¹⁷ the "rough breathing" being a convention added many centuries later as a clue to the original pronunciation.)

The three aspirated stops are pronounced as fricatives in Modern Greek. However, in Classical Greek, and apparently also in Kotvý Greek, they were definitely aspirated stops, and the New Testament orthography follows this older system: when a voiceless stop (not aspirated) at the end of a preposition or prefix (because of predictable vowel loss) is followed by a word which begins with rough breathing, the stop becomes aspirated; thus, $\dot{\epsilon}\pi\dot{\epsilon} + \dot{\epsilon}$ $\dot{\nu}\mu\alpha\varsigma$ becomes $\dot{\epsilon}\phi$ ° $\dot{\nu}\mu\alpha\varsigma$. Similarly, $\dot{\epsilon}\pi\dot{\epsilon} + \dot{\epsilon}$ $\dot{\epsilon}$ $\dot{\epsilon}$

¹⁴ All changes from Pre-Classical Greek to Modern Greek are marked in red, including all the changes in the preceding charts. I will not give a detailed analysis of Modern Greek here, since that is not the focus of this study. If you are interested, try Wikipedia or other resources on the Internet.

¹⁵ The process that changed all of these vowels and (written) diphthongs so that they came to be pronounced the same as ι in Modern Greek is called *iotacism*. Its first stage was the diphthong reduction process discussed above, and the second was the merger of υ and η with ι .

¹⁶ There were certainly other identifiable stages before Pre-Classical, but these were never written with the Greek Alphabet as we know it, which was first developed for Pre-Classical Greek. Two of these stages are Proto-Greek (approximately 3000-1600 B.C.) and Mycenaean Greek (approximately 1600-1100 B.C.). Proto-Greek was never written. Interestingly, Mycenaean Greek was actually written, but the writing system used for it, Linear B, was totally unrelated to the later Greek Alphabet, and was lost and totally forgotten during the Greek Dark Ages, and only rediscovered in the late 1800's and deciphered as being Greek in 1952.

¹⁷ This happened because the /h/ sound was lost in the East Ionian dialect, whose spelling system became the standard spelling system for all dialects, even those like Attic and Kotvň which retained the /h/ sound. See en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eta#History.

as a separate sound, as in the dissimilation patterns for aspirated stops: $\theta \rho i \xi$, $\tau \rho i \chi \delta \zeta^{(S)}$ "hair", in which the aspiration is apparently passed from one consonant to another; this makes sense phonetically if these are aspirated stops, but not once these consonants had become fricatives. (In Modern Greek, in which the aspirates have changed to fricatives, the forms have been simplified to $\tau \rho i \chi \alpha$, $\tau \rho i \chi \alpha \zeta$.)

Classical Greek had a velar nasal sound $[\eta]$, which only occurred before velar phonemes $(\gamma, \kappa, \chi, \xi)$, and was always spelled γ . The orthography implies that this sound was an allophone of γ , rather than of ν . Linguistically this is possible; however, the linguistic evidence also makes it possible to analyze it as an allophone of ν , and there is insufficient evidence to demonstrate conclusively which phoneme it belonged to. The evidence for γ is, fundamentally, that the $[\eta]$ sound is always spelled γ , and that all γ 's before γ , κ , χ , ξ are pronounced as $[\eta]$. The evidence for ν is that when two morphemes come together, all ν 's before γ , κ , χ , ξ are changed into these same $[\eta]$'s which are spelled γ (similarly, all ν 's before β , π , φ , ψ are changed into μ 's; actually, this particular point provides evidence for treating $[\eta]$ as an allophone of γ , by analogy). The historical linguistic evidence available to me was insufficient to settle the matter based on Indo-European roots or Semitic borrowings. I would say that the preponderance of the evidence is slightly on the side of treating $[\eta]$ as an allophone of γ , just as the spelling indicates! However, en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ancient Greek phonology#Nasals assumes the opposite.

The two letters ξ and ψ are not phonemes in themselves, but simply orthographic representations of the consonant clusters $\kappa\sigma^*$ and $\pi\sigma^*$, which are never written as such. It is odd that special unit letters were used for these clusters, since there is often a morpheme break between the two consonants! An example is $\delta t \dot{\omega} \kappa \omega$ "I pursue", $\dot{\epsilon} \delta \dot{t} \omega \xi \epsilon v$ "he pursued", where the suffix is actually $-\sigma \epsilon v$.

2.1.1.1.Double (Geminate) Consonants

In all stages of Greek up to and including Kowń, when two identical consonants come together (called "geminate consonants"), the consonant is pronounced twice as long; in other words, both consonants are pronounced, making this distinct from the pronunciation of a single consonant. In the pronunciation of English this is seldom heard, but there are occasional examples, such as the double "n" in "unnecessary". But in Greek the distinction is very important, and there are even a few minimal pairs, such as the following:

ἔ βαλλον	"they were throwing"	(3 rd person plural Imperfect Indicative)
<i>ἔβαλον</i>	"they threw"	(3 rd person plural Aorist Indicative)
βάλλω	"I throw"	(1st person singular Present Indicative)
βάλω	"(so that) I throw"	(1st person singular Aorist Subjunctive)

Modern Italian has this same system, which is why the **mm** in **mamma mia** is so drawn out. However, in Modern Greek these double consonants are no longer pronounced differently from their single counterparts.

2.1.2. Pronunciation of Vowels

2.1.2.1.Individual Vowels and Diphthongs

The vowel υ (short or long) underwent quite a shift in pronunciation over the period of Greek history. In Pre-Classical Greek it was pronounced as the back vowel [u], 19 directly inherited from Proto-Indo-European, but in both Classical and Kowý Greek it was a high front rounded vowel, like German "ü" (IPA [y]), except when the υ was the second member of a diphthong (see §2.1.2.3 below). Finally, in Modern Greek it has merged with ι , losing its rounding.

The "diphthong" ou had a similarly complex history, following behind \underline{v} to a certain extent: it was pronounced as a true diphthong [ou] in Pre-Classical, as the long vowel [oː] in Classical, and as a simple high back rounded vowel [u] from Kowń times until the present.

¹⁸ In the entire New Testament the only exception is the word μενοῦνγε "instead", which is really a contraction of three words μεν οῦν γε, and in some editions of the Greek text is always written μενοῦν γε.

¹⁹ We know this because 1) at the time that the Roman alphabet was invented, which was adapted from the Greek alphabet through the Etruscan, this <u>is</u> the sound <u>to</u> <u>which this letter</u> was <u>assigned</u>; and 2) <u>this sound in Greek</u> clearly derives from Proto-Indo-European [u].

The "diphthong" εt had a parallel history to ov: it was pronounced as a true diphthong [ei] in Pre-Classical, as the long vowel [eː] in Classical, and as a simple [i] from Κοινή times until the present.

Not all cases of $\varepsilon\iota$ and $o\upsilon$ in Classical Greek are derived from the Pre-Classical diphthongs: many are derived from contraction of $\varepsilon+\varepsilon$ or $\eta+\varepsilon$ and o+o or $\omega+o$, as seen in §3.4.2.1.

One of the oddest changes from Classical Greek to Kow $\dot{\eta}$ is that ϵ and η have swapped places in terms of phonetic height, as can be seen in the charts. Understanding the Classical pronunciation makes many of the contraction rules shown in §3.4.2.1 make a lot more sense!

2.1.2.2.Vowel Length

In the charts above, and throughout this description, I have marked vowel length on α , ι and υ whenever it can be determined, using the following conventions: α is short and $\underline{\alpha}$ is long; if the evidence for the vowel length is only derived from information outside the New Testament, α 0 the vowels are colored blue: α 0 or α 2; if I have no information about the vowel length, it is simply colored blue with no length mark: α 0.

The length difference between long and short α , ι and υ was never indicated in the Greek writing system, which might suggest that this difference was not phonemic, whereas the difference between υ and υ or between υ and υ clearly was. However, in actual fact Pre-Classical Greek had a contrast on all five vowels. This distinction can be seen in the effect that vowel length had on accent, in the fact that vowel length on the υ vowel is significant in many grammatical paradigms, and in general in the fact that vowel length is not fully predictable on υ , ι and υ . This vowel length was inherited from Proto-Indo-European, and various sister languages in the same family, such as Latin and German, have the same system. Presumably length was distinguished in the writing system between υ and υ and between υ and υ because these distinctions had a very high functional load, and absolutely had to be indicated, but was not distinguished on υ , ι and υ because on these vowels it had a much lower functional load, though there were certainly some minimal pairs.

I also mark length on word-final α t and α t, since these diphthongs can be either long or short (in this situation only). All other diphthongs are always long, so I will not mark length on these. Also, α is always long, and since the iota subscript () makes this quite clear, no additional length marking will be added.

By Koiv $\acute{\eta}$ times the entire vowel length system had been eliminated: o and ω were pronounced the same, and the distinction between η and ϵ was no longer one of length, but simply one of vowel height.

2.1.2.3.Diphthongs

The term "diphthong" refers to a sequence of two vowels which occur within a single syllable.

Pre-Classical and Classical Greek had four series of diphthongs, as shown in the charts, and these were originally pronounced (in Pre-Classical times) simply by combining the pronunciations of their two components. The second component of all of these was always either ι or υ . By Classical times the pronunciation of the letter υ had changed to that of German $\ddot{\mathbf{u}}$ (IPA [y]), except when it was the second component of a diphthong, in which case it was still apparently pronounced [u].

²⁰ In some cases the evidence for vowel length can be taken directly from the word itself as it is used in the New Testament in its various forms, often based on the accents used, especially the length information on suffixes. However, in other cases the information on the length of vowels in stems comes only from information known about the vowel length of particular words in Classical Greek. Length can frequently be determined from poetry in Classical Greek, in which the meter often depends on vowel length (I obtained most of this from Liddell and Scott). In some cases I have settled on the length of the vowel by consulting its Proto-Indo-European derivation, and occasionally I have based my decision on the Hebrew origin of a name. In the case of this indirect evidence, the relevant vowels are sometimes colored blue to show that the length information is not derived strictly from New Testament evidence.

 $^{^{21}}$ The Classical system is the same except for the addition of two more long vowels from the former diphthongs ϵt and ov.

²² The only thing that distinguishes indicative verbs from subjunctive verbs is the distinction between ε and η or between σ and ω, throughout the verb conjugation system. The fact that many of the resulting distinctions were later eliminated (e.g. the contrast between σ and ω or the contrast between εt and η) does not take away from the importance of this fact at the time the writing system was developed.

²³ The following minimal pairs for length on α , ι , υ occur: two different forms of "what?", $\pi \delta \tilde{\iota} \tilde{\iota}$ (accusative neuter plural) and $\pi \delta \tilde{\iota} \tilde{\iota}$ (nominative feminine singular), where the only real difference is the length of the α ; the different accents are entirely dependent on the vowel length of the final syllable. Minimal pairs for ι and υ can be deduced from a careful study of the verb system: $\kappa \rho \tilde{\iota} v \omega$ (first person singular present indicative/subjunctive) and $\kappa \rho \tilde{\iota} v \omega$ (first person singular acrist subjunctive), two different forms of a verb meaning "judge"; and the same forms of a verb meaning "delay", $\beta \rho \alpha \delta \tilde{\iota} v \omega^*$ and $\beta \rho \alpha \delta \tilde{\iota} v \omega$, the former of which does not occur in the New Testament, and the latter only as subjunctive, and of course the non-occurring indicative is the citation form. In the examples with ι and ι the accents apparently cannot ever show the difference overtly.

By the Classical period two of these diphthongs had become simple long vowels, $\varepsilon\iota$ and $o\upsilon$, which were new mid close long vowels distinct from the others. The remaining diphthongs were still diphthongs, even those written with "iota subscript" in the New Testament: ϱ , η , ϱ .

By Kotv $\hat{\eta}$ times all of the Classical Greek diphthongs that ended in ι had been reduced to simple vowels. These included α , η , ω , ²⁴ which were apparently first reduced to the corresponding long vowel, after which vowel length was lost throughout the system.

Those ending in υ were not reduced.²⁵ The diphthongs $\eta \upsilon$ and $\omega \ddot{\upsilon}$ are extremely rare, the former occurring only on Aorist and Imperfect Indicative verb forms of verbs beginning with $\alpha \upsilon$ or $\varepsilon \upsilon$, and the latter occurring in the various forms of only one word in the New Testament, $M\omega \ddot{\upsilon}\sigma \tilde{\eta}\varsigma$, which was a Hebrew borrowing during the Koivý period.

Later on, after the New Testament period, the υ in these diphthongs became pronounced as [v]. Later on this [v] became an [f] except when followed by a voiced consonant, as is now the case in Modern Greek. For details, refer back to the charts above.

To show that two vowels which might be confused with a (<u>Pre-Classical or Classical Greek</u>) diphthong are to be pronounced as two separate syllables (or vowels), a dieresis is used on the second one, as in $\Delta\chi\alpha\bar{\imath}\alpha$ "Achaia". This device was not written in Classical or Kotv $\dot{\eta}$ times, and was probably added precisely because <u>most</u> diphthongs had been reduced. (This is probably why some authorities write a dieresis on $M\omega\bar{\imath}\sigma\bar{\eta}\varsigma$, to show that the two <u>vowels</u> are to be pronounced individually. This diphthong was pronounced [oy], just like the German diphthong eu or $\ddot{a}u$, with the lips rounded throughout the diphthong, but sounding otherwise very much like English oy. A dieresis is never written on $\eta \upsilon$, since in Modern Greek the second part became [v], not [i]!)

2.1.2.4. Vowel Accents

In addition to the phonemes listed in the chart of vowels and consonants, Classical Greek also had three phonemes of *pitch accent* or *word tone*. These are <u>written with</u> the acute, the grave and the circumflex <u>accents</u>, written over a vowel as $\dot{\alpha}$, $\dot{\alpha}$ and $\tilde{\alpha}$ respectively, which in phonetic terms were probably high tone, low tone, and falling tone (which can be viewed as a combination of high tone followed by low tone, and often resulted from just such a combination when two syllables combined).

Only one accent can occur within a given word (with enclitics being exceptions to this rule in several ways), and they can only occur on one of the last three syllables of a word. In addition, there are other restrictions, based on syllable length, which are described in the following chart.

Length of last three	Antepenultimate	Penultimate	Ultimate
syllables in word	accent	accent	accent
ααω	(not permitted)	αάω	ααώ / ααὧ
αοο	άοο	αόο	αοό
αωο	άωο	αὧο	αωό

In the chart above, ω means a long syllable, o means a short syllable, and α means any syllable. A short syllable is defined as any syllable which contains a short vowel or a short diphthong (all diphthongs are considered long except final α t and ot, which are sometimes short and sometimes long for purposes of accent placement²⁶).

 $^{^{24}}$ In the different Unicode Greek fonts available on the Internet, these are always spelled α , η , ω when lowercase, but when uppercase some fonts show them as Λ , Π , Ω , including the main Windows fonts such as Times New Roman and Arial, whereas many others show them as Λ , Π , Ω t (e.g. Palatino Linotype). The former are more appropriate for writing Kotv $\dot{\eta}$ Greek, where the t was no longer pronounced nor written in original texts, whereas the latter are more appropriate for Classical Greek, where the t was both pronounced and written in the original texts.

²⁵ The one exception is apparently $\underline{\alpha}v$, which was reduced to a simple $\underline{\alpha}$ according to en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koine Greek phonology#Diphthongs. This former diphthong is simply written as $\underline{\alpha}$ in the New Testament, with no indication of its original form.

²⁶ Machen states that "...final αι and οι... are considered short so far as accent is concerned" (page 13). Now, this rule is not strictly true, but it is at least true for all nouns and for most other parts of speech as well. However, there are certain verb forms for which it is not true, and in fact there are minimal pairs to prove that there is a contrast for length for these two diphthongs in word final position. For example, we have the minimal pair περισσεύσει (aorist active infinitive) and περισσεύσει (third person singular aorist optative active) of the verb περισσεύσει "abound", for both of which the accent is a clear indication of the length of the last syllable; the forms κατευθύνει (aorist active infinitive) and κατευθύναι (third person singular aorist optative active) from the verb κατευθύνω "guide, direct" are comparable. Not quite as good a minimal pair, both because the stress is not on the same syllable, and also because one is a noun and one a verb, are δίκαιει "righteous" (nominative masculine plu-

For purposes of counting syllables for accenting purposes, the vowel sequence $\varepsilon \omega$, which is definitely not a diphthong, since it can be accented on either vowel, is counted as a single syllable (i.e. as a long diphthong), ²⁷ as in $\pi \delta \lambda \varepsilon \omega \zeta$ "of a city", $\pi \delta \lambda \varepsilon \omega v$ "of cities".

To state the chart in prose form:

- 1) Accents can only fall on one of the last three syllables.
- 2) The contrast between acute and circumflex is only fully seen on the ultima. On the penult (with a short ultima) the vowel length determines the accent to be used, and only the acute is permitted on the antepenult or on the penult with long ultima.
 - 3) Circumflex may only occur on a long vowel.

An additional rule is that the acute accent on the ultima is replaced by the grave except at the end of a phonological phrase (before punctuation) or before an enclitic.

In many cases it is apparent that the circumflex accent is the result of two syllables being collapsed into one, the first having originally had an acute accent, and the second having been unaccented (which phonetically would have been realized as low tone or grave accent). Thus the circumflex can be seen as the combination of an acute accent followed by a grave accent.²⁸

All accents and breathings on diphthongs are written over the *second* vowel of the diphthong (i.e. the non-syllabic vowel).

By Kowń times the three kinds of accents were all pronounced the same, simplifying the system to a simple <u>stress</u>-accent system. Also, there was no longer any true distinction between long and short vowels, but the rules of accent placement still applied, as if the vowels were still <u>short or</u> long, so that the original logic of the system was no longer apparent, even though its effect on words still was!

2.1.3. General Assimilation and Contraction Rules

In many words, especially verbs and nouns, when two morphemes come together, there is frequently assimilation or contraction. Specifically, consonants frequently assimilate to the following consonant, and two vowels frequently contract to a single vowel or diphthong. Some of these rules are universal, in that they represent active restrictions in the language. Other rules are not universal, but are limited to a particular construction. The former are included here, whereas the latter are listed in the relevant section of the grammar.

2.1.3.1.Consonant Assimilation Rules

In the following rules, the term "stop" refers to the <u>stops of Pre-Classical, Classical, and Kotvý Greek as seen in the charts on pages 3-4, not those of Modern Greek shown on page 5, where the aspirated stops have become fricatives.</u>

- 1) Stops before σ . These rules are especially relevant in the agrist and future of verbs with consonant-final stems, since these suffixes all begin with σ . (See §3.4.2.1 on page 46.). They also apply when the nominative singular ending $-\sigma w$ are added to third-declension nouns:
 - a) Heterorganic stops (i.e. not dental or alveolar) before σ become voiceless unaspirated. The result is spelled using one of the letters ψ or ξ , which are just Greek shorthand for $\pi\sigma$ and $\kappa\sigma$:

```
\pi, \beta, \varphi + \sigma \rightarrow \psi (i.e. \pi\sigma). e.g. λαίλα\pi-+ -\varsigma \rightarrow \lambdaαῖλα\psi "windstorm", "Αρα\beta-+ -\varsigma \rightarrow "Αρα<math>\psi<sup>(S)</sup> "Arab", \dot{\epsilon}-+ λαμ\pi-+ -σεν \rightarrow ἔλαμ\psiεν "it shone", διά-+ \dot{\epsilon}-+ τρ<u>i\beta-</u>+ -σαν \rightarrow διέτρ<u>i</u>\psiαν "they continued", \dot{\epsilon}-+ γρα\varphi-+ -σεν \rightarrow ἔγρα\psiεν "he wrote". 
 \kappa, \gamma, \chi + \sigma \rightarrow \xi (i.e. \kappa\sigma). e.g. σαρ\kappa-+ -\varsigma \rightarrow \sigmaαρδόν\psiξ "flesh", φλογ-+ -\varsigma \rightarrow \varphiλόξ "flame", σαρδόν\psiχ-+ -\varsigma \rightarrow \sigmaαρδόν\psiξ "sardonyx", διώ\kappa-+ -σουσιν \rightarrow διώξουσιν "they
```

ral) and $\delta\iota\kappa\alpha\iota\underline{o}$ "he acts righteously" (though as evidence for the length contrast they are quite adequate). From this it can be seen that there is a clear length contrast on final $\alpha\iota$ and $\delta\iota$.

²⁷ Alternatively, you could say that the ω is considered short, but this would make even less sense.

²⁸ Historically most circumflexes were produced in this way.

```
will persecute", ἀνοίγ- + -\sigma\omega \rightarrow ἀνοίξω "I will open", ἐλεγχ- + -\sigma\epsilon\iota \rightarrow ἐλέγξει "he will convict".
```

b) Homorganic stops (i.e. dental or alveolar) before σ are lost:

τ,
$$\delta$$
, θ + σ \rightarrow σ . e.g. $\phi \omega \tau$ - + - ς \rightarrow $\phi \tilde{\omega} \varsigma$ "light", Αρτεμιδ- + - ς \rightarrow Αρτεμις "Artemis", νυκτ- + - ς \rightarrow νύξ "night", $\dot{\varepsilon}$ - + $\pi \varepsilon \iota \theta$ - + - $\sigma \omega$ ν \rightarrow έπεισων "they persuaded".

- c) With non-stops the rules are much less consistent, but many examples can be seen by comparing nominative-singular and genitive-singular forms in §3.1.1.3.1 on page 25, and by comparing Present and Aorist forms in §3.4.2.1 on page 46.
- 2) Two stops together. Here the following general rule applies:

If two stops occur together, they must both be either aspirated, voiceless, or voiced, and if necessary, the first one must change to make this happen.

a) Stops before θ . These rules are especially relevant in a orist passive and similar verb forms whose suffixes start with θ (those listed in column 6 of the chart in §3.4.2.1):

$$\pi$$
, β , $\varphi + \theta \rightarrow \varphi\theta$. e.g. $\dot{\epsilon}$ - + $\pi\epsilon\mu\pi$ - + -θη $\rightarrow \dot{\epsilon}\pi\dot{\epsilon}\mu\varphi\theta$ η "he was sent" Luke 4:26, $\sigma\nu\nu$ - + $\tau\epsilon$ - + $\tau\rho\underline{\beta}$ - + - $\sigma\theta$ aι $\rightarrow \sigma\nu\nu\tau\epsilon\tau\rho$ i $\varphi\theta$ aι "to have been smashed" Mark 5:4, $\dot{\epsilon}\xi\alpha\lambda\epsilon$ i φ - + -θηναι $\rightarrow \dot{\epsilon}\xi\alpha\lambda\epsilon$ i $\varphi\theta$ ηναι "to be wiped away" Acts 3:19.
κ, γ , $\chi + \theta \rightarrow \chi\theta$ ₋ e.g. $\delta\iota\omega\kappa$ - + -θησονται $\rightarrow \delta\iota\omega\chi\theta$ ησονται "they will be persecuted" 2 Tim. 3:12,

κ,
$$\gamma$$
, $\chi + \theta \rightarrow \chi \theta_{\underline{i}}$ e.g. διωκ- + -θήσοντ~~αι~~ \rightarrow διωχθήσοντ~~αι~~ "they will be persecuted" 2 Tim. 3:12,
έ- + ἀνοιγ- + -θησ~~αν~~ \rightarrow ἠνοίχθησ~~αν~~ "they were opened" Rev. 20:12, ἐλεγχ- + -θῆ \rightarrow ἐλεγχθῆ "be exposed" John 3:20.

 (τ, δ) , $\theta + \theta \rightarrow \sigma\theta$. e.g. $\dot{\epsilon}$ - + $\pi\epsilon i\theta$ - + -θησαν $\rightarrow \dot{\epsilon}\pi\epsilon i\sigma\theta$ ησαν "they were persuaded" Acts 5:39.

b) Stops before τ:

$$\pi$$
, β , $\varphi + \tau \rightarrow \pi\tau$. e.g. $\gamma \varepsilon$ - + $\gamma \rho \varepsilon \varphi$ - + -ται $\rightarrow \gamma \varepsilon \gamma \rho \varepsilon \pi \tau \varepsilon$ "it has been written" Mat. 2:5.
κ, γ , $\chi + \tau \rightarrow \kappa \tau$ _ e.g. ἐκλε γ - + -τός \rightarrow ἐκλεκτός "chosen" Luke 23:35, δε- + δε χ - + -ται \rightarrow δέδεκται "it has accepted" Acts 8:14.

 τ , δ , $\theta + \tau \rightarrow$??. (There do not seem to be any examples. Stems ending in these are much less frequent than other stops.)

3) Stops before μ. These rules are especially relevant for participial forms ending in -μένος. (See §3.4.2.1.):

```
\pi, \beta, \varphi + \mu \rightarrow \mu\mu. e.g. κατα- + λε- + λειπ- + -μένος \rightarrow καταλελειμμένος "having been left behind" Acts 25:14, τε- + θλιβ- + -μένη \rightarrow τεθλιμμένη "having been constricted" Mat. 7:14, γε- + γραφ- + -μένα \rightarrow γεγραμμένα "having been written" John 12:16. κ, γ, (χ) + \mu \rightarrow γ\mu e.g. δε- + διωκ- + -μένοι \rightarrow δεδιωγμένοι "having been persecuted" Mat. 5:10, έκ - + λε- + λεγ- + -μένος \rightarrow ἐκλελεγμένος "having been chosen" Luke 9:35. (τ, δ), \theta + \mu \rightarrow σ\mu. e.g. \piε- + \piει\theta- + -\muαι \rightarrow πέπεισ\muαι "I have been persuaded" Rom. 8:38.
```

4) Many other changes occur when two consonants come together, as can be seen in §3.4.2.1, but it is difficult to formulate general rules.

2.1.3.2. Vowel Contraction Rules

The vowel assimilation rules are, frankly, fairly messy. The best thing to do is simply to search through this file and find every case of the word "contract" to see all the examples.

2.1.4. How should we pronounce New Testament Greek?

For practical purposes, the best plan is to use the Pre-Classical or Classical Greek pronunciation as much as possible, since this matches the actual spelling more closely than does the Kowń pronunciation, and since the spelling is all we have, there is really little reason not to do this. A phonetician who is comfortable with the pronunciation of German, with its long and short vowels and the "ü" vowel (IPA [y]) will be able to handle the vowel system quite well, except for some of the diphthongs. The diphthongs are more like those of Spanish, as are most of the consonants.

<u>The</u> pronunciation system used by most traditional grammars of New Testament Greek, in particular Machen's, and <u>which</u> could be called the Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation, <u>mostly follows the Classical or Pre-Classical pronunciation</u>. (See the chart on page 12 below.) However, it also differs in a number of cases from the <u>Pre-Classical pronunciations</u>, as detailed below.

2.1.4.1.Difficulties in the Classical Pronunciation, and Common Differences between it and the "Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation"

One difference is the pronunciation of several of the vowels. Because of the shifts in the vowel height of some of the vowels from Classical to $Kotv\acute{\eta}$, and since the $Kotv\acute{\eta}$ vowel heights match the long and short vowel systems of English and German much better than the Classical ones, the German system is generally followed.

Another difference <u>is</u> the <u>pronunciation of</u> φ , θ , and χ . In both Classical and Kotv $\dot{\eta}$ Greek these were actually aspirated <u>voiceless</u> stops, which were distinguished from the unaspirated <u>voiceless</u> stops π , τ , and κ . Thus, φ was pronounced much like the p in English "pan", with aspiration, whereas π was pronounced like the p in Spanish "pan" (bread), without aspiration.

Actually, English has both aspirated and unaspirated stops, but uses them in different contexts. In the chart on the right, the red sounds in the first column are aspirated, whereas those in the second column are not. Are you skeptical that these are really different sounds? Hold your wrist up close to your mouth, and pronounce each pair of words: you will feel a puff of air with the ones

<u>En</u>	<u>ıglish</u>	<u>Spanish</u>
Aspirated	Unaspirated	<u>Unaspirated</u>
[p ^h] pan	[p] span	[p] pan "bread"
[th] top	[t] stop	[t] toro "bull"
[k ^h] kill	[k] s <mark>k</mark> ill	[k] kilo "kilo"

in the first column, but not with the others. That puff of air is the aspiration. In English this is not a significant difference, but in Ancient Greek it was!²⁹

Spanish, on the other hand, has only unaspirated stops, as shown in the chart, and so does Modern Greek. Besides Ancient Greek, this same distinction between aspirated and unaspirated stops is found in a number of modern languages such as Mandarin Chinese, Hindi, or the various Quichua languages of the highlands of Ecuador.

The "rough breathing" and its effect on neighboring sounds makes perfect sense if these <u>letters were pronounced as aspirated stops</u> (see §2.1.1 on page 5). However, since in English these sounds are not distinguished, for practical purposes this pronunciation would simply be confusing, even for me as a phonetician, not to mention anyone I might try to pronounce a word for. Therefore, for practical purposes these letters <u>should be</u> pronounced as fricatives, even though this pronunciation was not actually used until after New Testament times.

Finally, the letter ζ was probably pronounced [dz] in Pre-Classical, though it apparently changed to [z] at some point in the Classical period. Machen suggests that it be pronounced [dz], but this is really not practical, especially when not preceded by a vowel.

These exceptions reflect for the most part the pronunciation traditionally used in teaching New Testament Greek. These exceptions are shown in the chart below, in the "Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation" column. In red in each row are the forms or features adopted in the Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation. As can be seen, it picks and chooses from various periods. (All of the letters and combinations not listed here follow the Pre-Classical and Classical pronunciation.)

As an academic exercise it might be instructive to use the Kowý pronunciation in reading the New Testament instead of the Classical one, since this was the way the language was really pronounced at the time. However, the extra effort this would involve does not seem to me to be justified by any possible benefits, so I prefer the Classical pronunciation for practical reasons (except for the differences mentioned above). The Modern Greek pronunciation would be even more impractical, since some very essential contrasts have been lost!

²⁹ My friend and Greek scholar John Werner suggested that I add this paragraph, since it makes it clearer for English speakers. Thanks, John!

Chart Comparing the Different Stages in the Pronunciation of Greek with the "Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation"

Spelling	Pre-	Classical	Traditional Hybrid	Κοινή	Modern
1 0	Classical		Pronunciation	•	
ą	ari	ari	aː	α	α
3	e	e	3	3	e
દા	ei	eː	mine: iː	i	i
			(traditional: εi) 30		
η	Ľ3	E <mark>.</mark>	eː	е	e
η	εxi	ε <mark>x</mark> i	eː	е	e
0	0	0	Э	0	0
ου	ou	0 <u>×</u>	uː	u	u
ω	ΣC	O.	O.	0	0
φ	ixc	o <u>r</u> i	ΟÏ	0	0
υ	u	y 31	y 31	y 31	i
φ	p ^h	p ^h	f	p ^h	f
θ	t ^h	t ^h	θ	t ^h	θ
χ	k^h	k^h	X	k ^h	X
ζ	dz	Z	Z	Z	Z

2.1.4.2.Sample Text for Pronunciation Comparison

I will show the differences between the probable pronunciations of the various stages of Greek, from Pre-Classical to Modern Greek, using the following text from Luke 2. I have not included Classical Greek since it only differs from the Pre-Classical in the pronunciation of $\varepsilon\iota$, $o\upsilon$, and υ . The Traditional Hybrid pronunciation (with $\varepsilon\iota$ pronounced as [iː] according to my preference) is included for comparison.

(The pronunciation given in the last column of the chart below does not actually represent the Modern Greek language, since there have been a huge number of changes in vocabulary, grammar, and pronunciation details: this is simply how a Modern Greek speaker would pronounce the Ancient Greek text, often with only limited understanding. In the same way, the pronunciation in the second column does not exactly match the Pre-Classical Greek language, since there were more changes besides simple sound changes, including various vowel contractions.)

³⁰ One inconsistency of this hybrid pronunciation is that although the Pre-Classical diphthongs εt and ου had exactly parallel development throughout Greek history, this pronunciation system does not show this. To be consistent these should either be pronounced [iː] and [uː] or else [ei] and [ou]. I actually prefer the former, since in Kotvń times it is clear that εt was pronounced the same as t, quite differently from η, whereas if εt is pronounced [ei] then English speakers will tend to pronounce it the same as π.

³¹ This IPA symbol represents the vowel spelled **ü** in German. The sound of the English letter "v" is [i] in IPA.

³² Pre-Classical Greek also had an additional consonant, the digamma p, which was pronounced as [w], and was completely lost by Κοινή times, because this sound simply stopped being pronounced. I have not tried to reconstruct any of these for this text, although there almost certainly would be some, since it was a common letter.

diacritics for Ancient Greek ΄. Έγένετο δὲ ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις ἐκείναις ἐξῆλθεν δόγμα παρὰ Καίσαρος αὐγούστου ἀπογράφεσθαι πᾶσαν τὴν οἰκουμένην. 2 αὕτη ἀπογραφὴ πρώτη έγένετο ἡγεμονεύοντος τῆς Συρίας Κυρηνίου. καὶ έπορεύοντο πάντες άπογράφεσθαι, ἕκαστος εἰς τὴν ἑαυτοῦ πόλιν. 4 Ανέβη δὲ καὶ Ἰωσὴφ ἀπὸ τῆς Γαλιλαίας ἐκ πόλεως Ναζαρὲθ εἰς τὴν Ἰουδαίαν εἰς πόλιν Δαυὶδ ἥτις καλεῖται Βηθλέεμ, διὰ τὸ εἶναι αὐτὸν έξ οἴκου καὶ πατριᾶς Δαυίδ, 5 ἀπογράψασθαι σύν Μαριάμ τῆ ἐμνηστευμένη αὐτῶ, οὕση ἐγκύω. « ἐγένετο δὲ ἐν τῷ εἶναι αὐτούς ἐκεῖ ἐπλήσθησαν αἱ ήμέραι τοῦ τεκεῖν αὐτήν, γκαὶ ἔτεκεν τὸν υἱὸν αὐτῆς τὸν πρωτότοκον, καὶ ἐσπαργάνωσεν αὐτὸν καὶ ανέκλινεν αὐτὸν ἐν φάτνη, διότι οὐκ ἦν αὐτοῖς τόπος έν τῷ καταλύματι. «Καὶ ποιμένες ἦσαν ἐν τῆ χώρα τῆ αὐτῆ ἀγραυλοῦντες καὶ φυλάσσοντες φυλακάς τῆς

νυκτός ἐπὶ τὴν ποίμνην

αὐτῶν

1 egéneto dè en tâis heːmérais ekéinais eksê:lthen dóama parà káisaros augóustou apográp^hest^hai pâːsan tè:n oikouméne:n. 2 háute: apograp^hè: pró:te: egéneto he:gemonéuontos tê:s suríaːs kurɛːníou. 3 kái eporéuonto pántes apográp^hest^hai, hékastos èis tè:n heautôu pólin. 4 anébez dè kái jozsèzph apò tê:s galiláia:s ek póles:s nadzarèth èis tèin joudáiain èis pólin dauid hé:tis kalêitai beːtʰléem, dià tò êinai autòn eks óikou kái patriâ:s dauíd, 5 apográpsasthai sùn maciàm têzi emnezsteuménezi autôzi, óusezi enkúszi. 6 egéneto dè en tô:i êinai autoùs ekêi eplé:st^he:san hai he:mérai tôu tekêin auté:n, 7 kái éteken tòn huiòn autê:s tòn pro:tótokon, kái espargánz:sen autòn kái anéklinen autòn en phátnezi, dióti ouk êin autôis tópos en tôii katalúmati. 8 kài poiménes ê:san en tê:i khó:ra:i tê:i autê:i agraulôuntes kài phulássontes p^hulakà:s tê:s nuktòs epì tè:n pòimne:n autô:n.

1 egéneto dè en tâis he:mérais εkí:nais εksê:lθεn dógma parà káisaros augú:stu: apográfεsθai pâːsan tèːn ɔiku:méne:n. 2 háute: apparafèz próżtez egéneto hezgemonéuontos têis syrías kyreiníuz. 3 kái eporéuonto pántes apparáfesθai, hékastos ì:s tè:n heautû: pólin. 4 anébe: dè kái jo:sè:f apò tê:s galiláias εk póleo:s nazarèθ ì:s tè:n ju:dáian ì:s pólin dauìd hé:tis kalî:tai be:θlέεm, dià tò î:nai autòn eks óiku: kái patriâ:s dauíd, 5 apográpsasθai sỳn mariàm tê: emneisteuménei autôi, úisei enkýoz. 6 egéneto dè en tôz î:nai autùs ekî: eplé:s θ e:san hai heːmérai tûː tɛkîːn autéːn, 7 kái éteken tòn hyiòn autêrs tòn prortótokon, kái espargáno:sen autòn kái anéklinen autòn en fátnez. dióti uzk êzn autôis tópos en tô: katalýmati. 8 kài poiménes êisan en têi khóira têi autê: agraulû:ntes kài fylássontes fylakàs tê:s nyktòs ερì tè:n pòimne:n autô:n.

1 εgéneto dé en tés heméres ekínes eksélt^hen dógma pará késaros augústu apográp^hest^he pásan tén vkuménen. 2 háute apographé próte egéneto hegemonéuontos tés syrías kyreníu. 3 ké eporéuonto pántes apográp^hest^he, hékastos ís tén heautú pólin. 4 anébe dé ké joséph apó tés galiléas ek póleos nazarét^h is tén judéan is pólin dauíd hétis kalítz bethléem, diá tó íne autón eks ýku ké patriás dauíd, 5 apográpsast^hε sýn mariám té emnesteuméne autó. úse enkýo. 6 egéneto dé en tó íne autús ekí eplést^hesan he hemére tú tekín autén, 7 ké éteken tón hyión autés tón protótokon, ké espargánosen autón ké anéklinen autón en phátne, dióti uk én autýs tópos en tó katalýmati. 8 ké pyménes ésan en té k^hóra té auté agraulúntes ké phylássontes p^hylakás tés nyktós εpí tén pýmnen autón.

1 eyéneto ðé en tés iméres ekínes eksílθen ðóyma pará késaros avyústu apoyráfesθe pásan tín ikuménin. 2 áfti apoyrafí próti eyéneto iyemonévondos tís sicías kiciníu. 3 ké eporévondo pándes apoyráfesθe, ékastos ís tín eaftú pólin. 4 anévi ðé ké josíf apó tís yaliléas ek póleos nazaréθ ís tín juðéan ís pólin ðavíð ítis kalíte viθléem, ðiá tó íne aftón eks íku ké patriás ðavíð, 5 apoyrápsasθe sín maciám tí emnistevméni aftó, úsi engío. 6 eyéneto ðé en tó íne aftús ekí eplísθisan e imére tú tekín aftín. 7 ké éteken tón ión aftís tón protótokon, ké esparyánosen aftón ké anéklinen aftón en fátni, ðióti uk ín aftís tópos en tó katalímati. 8 ké piménes ísan en tí xóra tí aftí avravlúndes ké filásondes filakás tís niktós epí tín pímnin aftón.

³³ This is not true Modern Greek. See the clarification in the last paragraph before the chart.

2.2. Greek Pronunciation Guide for Dummies

The guides below show the pronunciation I suggest for students who just want to use the sounds found in English to pronounce New Testament Greek. These guides follow the Classical pronunciation more closely than they do the Kowń, mostly for practical reasons, since the Greek spelling system represents the former.

In the next to the last column the pronunciation that I suggest is given, using the pronunciation system used in most standard American English dictionaries.³⁴ (This guide will work for both North American and British English, in spite of their different vowel systems. See footnote 42 below. The underlined part of each word is the stressed syllable, the one with primary emphasis.)

In addition to the letters, New Testament Greek has two "breathing" marks and three accent marks, all of them written over the vowel they apply to. In the examples that follow these are placed over the α vowel.

The "breathing" marks are $\dot{\alpha}$ and $\dot{\alpha}$; the first is the "rough breathing", and is pronounced like "h" in English "hit"; the second is the "smooth breathing", and is not pronounced. Both of these marks only occur on vowels (or "diphthongs") that begin words, and one or the other is required on such words.

The Greek accent marks are $\dot{\alpha}$, $\dot{\alpha}$ and $\tilde{\alpha}$. These are the acute, the grave and the circumflex, respectively. Originally these had distinct pronunciations, but by Kown times they were pronounced the same. They indicate which syllable received the stress. For more information (but only if you are particularly interested), see §2.1.2.4 on page 8.

2.2.1.Consonants

Lette	r Pron	unciation	Example		
β	b	"boy"	βλέπω	<u>blĕp</u> ō	"I see"
γ	g^{35}	"girl"	γ ά λ α	g <u>ä</u> lä	"milk"
γγ	ng	"anger"	άγγαρεύω	<u>ängärĕvō</u>	"I compel"
	nk	"sinking"	ἀνάγκη	ä <u>näng</u> kā	"necessity"
γκ γξ	nks	"links"	<i>ἐλέγξε</i> ι	ĕl <u>ĕngk</u> sē	"he will show"
γχ	ngKH	[ἐλέγχω	ĕl <u>ĕngĸн</u> ō	"I show"
$\frac{\gamma\chi}{\delta}$	d	"dog"	δόξ α	<u>dôk</u> sä	"glory"
ζ	Z ³⁷	"zip"	ζώνη	<u>zō</u> nā	"belt"
θ	th 39	"thin"	θεός	thĕ <u>ôs</u>	"god"
к	k	"kit"	κόμη	<u>kô</u> mā	"hair"
λ	l	"lip"	λέγω	<u>lĕg</u> ō	"I say"
μ	m	" <mark>m</mark> an"	μένω	<u>mĕn</u> ō	"I remain"

Letter	Pro	nunciation	Example		
v	n	"no"	νόμος	<u>nôm</u> ôs	"law"
ξ	ks	"books"	ξένος	<u>ksĕn</u> ôs	"strange(r)"
π	p	"pit"	παῖς	<u>pīs</u>	"child"
ρ	r	"rat"	ῥῆμ α	<u>rā</u> mä	"saying"
σ/ς ³⁶	S	"sit"	σάρξ	<u>särks</u>	"flesh"
τ	t	"tip"	τέλος	<u>tĕl</u> ôs	"end"
φ	f 39	"fit"	φῶς	<u>fōs</u>	"light"
χ	KH 38 39	German "machen"	χαίρω	<u>KHĪ</u> rō	"I rejoice"
Ψ	ps	"lips"	ψεῦδος	<u>psĕv</u> dôs	"a lie"
5	•				
•	h	"hit"	ὕ ψος	<u>hyoop</u> sôs	"height"

2.2.2. Vowels and "Diphthongs"

The first group of vowel combinations in the following chart (beginning with at) are called "diphthongs", and are pronounced as one syllable. To show that two vowels which might be confused with one of these "diphthongs" are to be pronounced as two separate syllables (or vowels), a dieresis (") is used on the second one, as seen in the second group of vowel combinations.

³⁴ For a guide to this system, see http://www.ahdictionary.com/application/resources/misc/pronkey.pdf, which is the pronunciation guide for the American Heritage Dictionary. The only thing I do differently is that I mark the stressed syllable by underlining it, instead of using an apostrophe after it.

³⁵ This is the pronunciation when this letter is by itself. It can have other sounds when combined, as shown later in the chart.

³⁶ This letter is written ς at the end of a word, σ elsewhere.

³⁷ In Pre-Classical Greek this was probably pronounced [dz], but by New Testament times it was apparently a simple [z] sound, and this is more practical!

³⁸ This sound is like the ch in German machen, and is sort of halfway in between the "k" in "kit" and the "h" in "hit". It is not like the ch_sound in English! You may pronounce it like a <u>/k/</u> if you like, though it had a distinct pronunciation from the letter κ.

³⁹ This is neither the Classical Greek pronunciation nor the **Kow**ý pronunciation, but it is the Modern Greek pronunciation, and it is the only practical option available in English. 14

Letter		Pronunciation	Example		
α	ä	"fäther"	ά γω	<u>ä</u> gō	"I lead"
3	ĕ ⁴⁰	"b <mark>ĕ</mark> d"	ἐγώ	<u>ĕ</u> gō	"I"
η	ā	"b <mark>ā</mark> ke"	ή	<u>ā</u>	"or"
ι	ĭ	"p <mark>ĭ</mark> t" if short ⁴¹	ἴ δε	<u>ĭd</u> ĕ	"Look!"
	ē	"be" if long (or just easier)	ἷρ ι ς	<u>ē</u> rĭs	"rainbow"
	y	unaccented before a vowel		yä <u>trôs</u>	"physician"
0	ô	"aw" in "saw" ⁴²	őζει	<u>ôzē</u>	"he stinks"
	(ō)	("n <mark>ō</mark> ")			
υ	yoo 43	"yoohoo"	ὕ ψος	<u>hyoo</u> psôs	"height"
ω	Ō	"n <mark>ō</mark> "	తేδε	<u>ō</u> dĕ	"here"
αι	ī	"blte"	<u>χαίρω</u>	<u>KHĪrō</u>	"I rejoice"
αυ	ou	"loud"	αὐτός	<mark>ou<u>tô</u>s</mark>	"he"
દા	ē 44	"b <mark>ē</mark> "	εἶπεν	<u>ē</u> pĕn	"he said"
ευ	ĕv ⁴⁵	"n <mark>ĕ</mark> ver"	εὐδ ί α	<mark>ĕv</mark> dēä	"fair weather"
ηυ	āv ⁴⁵	"sāve"	ηὐλ <mark>ί</mark> ζετο	<mark>āv</mark> lēzĕtô	"he was spending the night"
οι	oi	"j <mark>oi</mark> n"	οἶνος	<u>oi</u> nôs	"wine"
ου	$\overline{00}$	"b <mark>oo</mark> t"	ovึ้ง	<u>oon</u>	"therefore"
υι	wē	"w <mark>ē</mark> "	Δαυίδ	dä <u>wēd</u>	"David"
αï	ä-ĭ	or	Ναΐν	nä <u>ĭn</u>	"Nain"
	ä-ē	(if easier)	<u>Άχατία</u>	äкн <mark>ä</mark> ёä	"Achaia"
	ä-y	unaccented before a vowel	•	<u>gä</u> yôs	"Gaius"
αΰ	ä-yoo		πρ αΰ ς	prä <u>yoōs</u>	"gentle"
ะเั	ĕ-ĭ	or ĕ-ē or ĕ-y	Σεμεΐν	sĕmĕ <u>ĭn</u>	"Semein"
เเ็	ē-ĭ	or ē-ē or ē-y	δ ι ϊσχυρίζετο	d <mark>ēĭ</mark> skyoō <u>rē</u> zĕtô	"he insisted"
เข็	ē-yoo		δι ϋ λίζοντες	d <mark>ēyoo</mark> l <u>ē</u> zôntĕs	"straining out"
0 ï	ô-ĭ	or ô-ē or ô-y	χο ϊ κός	кн <mark>о́ĭ<u>kôs</u></mark>	"made of earth"
oı ï	oi-ĭ	or oi-ē or oi-y	ἀγ α θοποι ί α	ägäthôp <mark>oi<u>ē</u>ä</mark>	"doing good"
ο ΰ	ô-yoo		προ ϋ πῆρχεν		"he was formerly"
υ ϊ		or yoo-e or yoo-y	ὀσφ ύϊ	ôs <u>fyoō</u> ē	"loins"
ω ϊ	ō-ĭ	or ō-ē	πρω ϊ νός	pr <mark>ōĭ</mark> nôs	"early"
ω ü	ō-yōō		Μω ϋ σῆς	m <mark>ōyōo</mark> sās	"Moses"

2.2.3. Vowel Length

Classical Greek had five short vowels α , ϵ , ϵ , υ , and five long vowels α , η , $\underline{\iota}$, ω , $\underline{\upsilon}$. (The bars and underlines are my additions; they are not used in the Greek writing system.) Only the distinction between two of these long-short pairs was ever actually written, leaving α , ι and υ ambiguous as far as length is concerned. However, this distinction is useful in understanding the use of the accents in the New Testament text, and in a number of grammatical situations.

 $^{^{40}}$ In places where the $reve{e}$ sound would be too hard to pronounce, you may use the $ar{a}$ sound instead.

⁴¹ Actually, for practical purposes you can always use ē instead of ĭ. Whichever one is easiest can be used in any particular word.

 $^{^{42}}$ If you are one of those English speakers who pronounce the "aw" in "saw" the same as the ä in "fäther" (and there are millions of you, mainly in the western U.S. and Canada, see <u>aschmann.net/AmEng</u>), then the best thing to do is to pronounce this vowel like $\bar{0}$ in "n $\bar{0}$ ", because o definitely needs to be pronounced differently from α. This means o and ω will be pronounced the same, but then, they were in New Testament times anyway! Britishers could pronounce the Greek o vowel like the $\bar{0}$ in "h $\bar{0}$ ", which for most Britishers is distinct from both the "aw" in "saw" and the ä in "fäther", and is a phonetically short vowel like Greek o; however, in Greek this vowel often occurs at the end of a word, where $\bar{0}$ can never occur, so even for Britishers I suggest using the "aw" pronunciation.

⁴⁵ This is the closest English sound; the actual sound was like the /ü/ in German **güte**. This sound should not be pronounced like \overline{oo} in "b \overline{oot} "; this would confuse it with oo, and these two sounds have always been pronounced quite differently in Greek!

⁴⁴ Many sources (e.g. Machen) say that ϵt should be pronounced the same as η , like \bar{a} in "bāke", but it is quite certain that in Kow $\hat{\eta}$ times ϵt was pronounced the same as t, but was pronounced quite differently from η . This is a major change from previous editions of this work, where I had followed Machen's idea.

⁴⁵ This is neither the Classical Greek pronunciation nor the Κοινή pronunciation, but it is the Modern Greek pronunciation, and it is the closest thing available in English. In English borrowed Greek words containing these diphthongs are usually pronounced yōo, as in "eulogy" (yōoləjē), but this diphthong has never been pronounced yōo at any point in the history of Greek, nor in borrowed Greek words in any language other than modern English! Of course, there are also some borrowed Greek words in English that do reflect the Modern Greek pronunciation, like "evangelize".

⁴⁶ Actually the two "diphthongs" εt and on had already become simple long vowels also by the Classical Greek period, so Classical Greek actually had seven long vowels, but this is irrelevant to my point, which is a discussion of the five simple written vowels. If you are really interested, read §2.1 on page 3 and §2.1.2.4 on page 8.

For this reason, throughout this description I have marked vowel length on α , ι and υ whenever it can be determined, using the following conventions: α is short and $\underline{\alpha}$ is long; if the evidence for the vowel length is only derived from information outside the New Testament⁴⁷, the vowels are colored blue: α or $\underline{\alpha}$; if I have no information about the vowel length, it is simply colored blue with no length mark: α .

I have also marked length on word-final α 1 and α 1, since these diphthongs can be either long or short (in this situation only). All other diphthongs are always long, and I will not mark length on these. Also, α is always long, and since the iota subscript () makes this quite clear, no additional length marking will be added.

For more information (if you are interested), see §2.1.2.4 on page 8.

⁴⁷ In some cases the evidence for vowel length can be taken directly from the word itself, in its various forms, as used in the New Testament, often based on the accents used, especially the length information on suffixes. However, in other cases the information on the length of vowels in stems comes only from information known about the vowel length of particular words in Classical Greek. Length can frequently be determined from poetry in Classical Greek, in which the meter often depends on vowel length (I obtained most of this from Liddell and Scott). In some cases I have settled on the length of the vowel by consulting its Proto-Indo-European derivation, and occasionally I have based my decision on the Hebrew origin of a name. In the case of this indirect evidence, the relevant vowels are colored blue to show that the length information is not derived strictly from New Testament evidence.

3. New Testament Greek Grammar

In the tables that follow, the capital letter "V" stands for any Greek vowel, and the capital letter "C" stands for any consonant.

3.1. Nouns and Adjectives

I include nouns and adjectives together in this section because, though they are used <u>somewhat</u> differently in Greek grammar, they are declined very similarly. If each adjective is separated into its three genders, each of these is declined in the same way that nouns are. In the succeeding section I will simply describe which declensions are combined in a full adjective declension.

3.1.1.Individual Declensions

Nouns in Greek are traditionally cited with two <u>citation forms</u>, the nominative singular and the genitive singular. This is a good system, since all of the forms of each noun can usually be derived from these two forms alone, except for the most irregular. In all that follows, nouns will be cited in this way. Third declension nouns will normally be cited with the dative plural as well, because of their greater variability. However, if additional examples work the same as the main example in a column, sometimes only the nominative singular is listed.

At the head of each column I have included some identifying information. The first line contains my code for the declension, followed in parentheses by the nominative and genitive singular endings, and sometimes another important ending such as the genitive plural. Thus the very first declension below has the code 1Fa $(-\eta/\eta c/\tilde{o}v)$ at the top of the column.

1Fa indicates that this is a First Declension Feminine form. The letters a, b, c, etc. simply indicate individual declensions. Similarly, 2Na indicates a Second Declension Neuter form, declension a. And 3MFj indicates a Third Declension which can include either Masculine or Feminine forms, declension j.

 $(-\eta/\eta\varsigma/\tilde{\omega}v)$ indicates that the nominative singular ends in $-\eta$, and the genitive singular in $-\eta\varsigma$. The third ending is not always listed: in this case it shows that the genitive plural ends in $-\tilde{\omega}v$ with final accent, no matter where the inherent accent falls. (However, the third column is exceptional in this respect; I have used a dotted line to try and make this clear.)

On the next line the code (e.g. *1Fa*) is repeated for each column, followed by a superscript number ¹, ², or ³ indicating which syllable has the inherent accent.

On the line below this there is sometimes information about what kind of stem endings may occur (e.g. -V for Vowel only, -C for Consonant only, etc.). And on the last line there are often various numbers, which are paragraph numbers from Machen's book or locations in Moulton's book.

Machen states that "In nouns, the accent remains on the same syllable as in the nominative singular, so nearly as the general rules of accent will permit" (page 16, ¶14). However, this is not strictly true, and counterexamples are readily available: δικαία, δικαίας, nominative plural δίκαιαι; ἀγία, ἀγίας, nominative plural ἄγιαι; δεσπότου^(S), vocative singular δέσποτα. In each of these cases, the "inherent accent" is on the antepenultimate syllable, but this is not seen on either of the citation forms since these have long vowels in the final syllable, but instead is seen on some other form such as the nominative plural or the vocative singular. Thus, the real rule should be:

Any given noun (or adjective) has an inherently accented syllable. The accent will appear on this syllable in all forms of the noun or adjective for which the general rules of accent will permit it.

An exception to this rule is that in the First Declension the genitive plural suffix $-\tilde{\omega}v$ almost always attracts the accent, except for the 1Fe and $1Fa^3$ forms. Also, several third declension nouns break this rule, since they lose the final syllable completely in certain forms, although even in these cases it is almost always possible to identify an inherent accent.

The number of examples given in a particular column does not imply how common the particular declension is, but may indicate how complex the variations are.

In all of the charts below, items surrounded by double lines are adjectives, or function like adjectives and have more than one gender. Items surrounded by thick lines are verb participles.

3.1.1.1.First Declension (Parisyllabic)

Note that most of the <u>feminine</u> endings in this declension <u>and all of the masculine ones</u> contain inherently long vowels, <u>either η or α </u>, except for **1Fb** and **1Fc**, which have a short - α . However, this inherent vowel only appears in three of the feminine singular forms (nominative, accusative, and vocative); in the <u>other forms</u> the <u>vowel</u> is either always long (genitive and dative singular and genitive, dative, and accusative plural) or always short (nominative plural, except for the contracted forms). In most of the forms with α in the ending the vowel length is clear either because a circumflex occurs in the penultimate or the accent is antepenultimate. Thus the circumflex occurs on the nominative plural for $\delta \iota \alpha \theta \eta \kappa \eta$, and the inherent stress on the $\dot{\epsilon}$ in $\delta \epsilon \sigma \pi \dot{\sigma} \tau \eta \varsigma$ only shows up in the vocative <u>singular</u> and the nominative plural (though the latter doesn't occur in the <u>New Testament</u>). Thus vowel length affects position and type of accent in many forms.

The vocative singular forms of *1Ma* (masculine) have a short -\alpha, whereas all the other singular forms are long, which does not really fit into the inherent vowel length scheme set forth in the preceding paragraph. Oh well, all rules have their exceptions.

In this declension the genitive plural ending $-\omega v$ always attracts the accent to itself, whether masculine or feminine, except for the *1Fe* columns, which are used almost entirely for adjectives, and the *1Fa*³ column, which is only used for participles. So on some words, like $\mu\acute{\alpha}\chi\alpha\iota\rho\alpha$, $\mu\acute{\alpha}\chi\alpha\iota\rho\alpha$, "sword", the accent can fall on three different syllables, since the dative plural is $\mu\acute{\alpha}\chi\alpha\iota\rho\acute{\alpha}v$.

In this declension, as we have seen, if the nominative and vocative singular end in α , this α can be either long or short, and this significantly affects stress placement in many cases. The length and nature of the final vowel is largely determined by how the stem ends, though not completely. Items such as $\dot{\alpha}\mu\alpha\rho\tau\dot{\alpha}$ and $\kappa\nu\rho\dot{\alpha}$ have a short $\dot{\alpha}$ and a long α . The shortness of the $\dot{\alpha}$ can be clearly seen in every case, from the nominative plural form $\dot{\alpha}\mu\alpha\rho\tau\dot{\alpha}$: the $\dot{\alpha}$ and $\dot{\alpha}$ plural endings are always short, throughout the noun system, and if this is the case, then the $\dot{\alpha}$ must also be short in this word because of the accent used. Similarly, the length of the α can be seen from the fact that $\kappa\nu\rho\dot{\alpha}$ is the feminine of $\kappa\nu\rho\dot{\alpha}$ "lord", which has inherently antepenultimate stress; therefore the accent could only be on the penult in $\kappa\nu\rho\dot{\alpha}$ if the final vowel were long. In fact, it is possible that many nouns ending in $\dot{\alpha}$ and $\dot{\alpha}$ have inherently antepenultimate stress, but because most of them only occur in the singular (being mostly names), the long endings prevent this from surfacing in any of the forms.

I am not certain that all nouns in the $1Fd^1$ column historically had a long $\underline{\alpha}$ in the nominative and vocative singular, but for purposes of declension this really doesn't matter. Many feminine adjectives would fall into this category, and Machen states on page 34 (¶62) the following, which clarifies that at least all adjectives in this category do have the long α . He also explains the peculiarities of the genitive plural:

"62. Learn the declension of μικρός, *small*, and of δίκαιος, *righteous* (in §\$569, 570). Note that long α not η stands in the feminine of these adjectives when the preceding letter is ρ or a vowel (compare §55). The accent in the genitive plural feminine of all adjectives of the second and first declension follows the regular noun rule [i.e. follows the inherent accent] and not the special rule for nouns of the first declension [i.e. always on the final syllable] (§51)."

3.1.1.1.First Declension Feminine

	1Fa¹	t (-η/ης/ῶν) 1Fa²	(-η/ης/ων) 1Fa³	1Fb 1Fb²	(- α /ης/ῶν) <i>1Fb³</i>	11 1Fc²	Fc (- α / <u>α</u> ς/ῶν) 1Fc³	1Fd 1Fd¹	(- <u>α/α</u> ς/ῶν) 1Fd²	1Fe ²	? (- <u>α/ας</u> /ων) 1Fe ³
	(-C)	(-C)		(ρ,σ,	(-λλ,ρ,σ,	(-Vt)	(-Vt)	(-ε,ι,ρ)	(-ε,ι,ρ)	(-Vt)	(-ι,τ,ρ)
	555, 568, 574, 56;	575, 56; B(a)	575, 56; B(a)	ζ,ξ,ψ) 555, 573, 577,	ζ,ξ,ψ) 576, 54;	53; B(b)	555, 53; B(b)	569, 48; B(b)	555, 48; B(b)	555, 48; B(b)	570, 62
	B(a)	D(a)		578, 54; II.3	II.3	D(0)	D(b)	D(0)	D(b)	D(b)	
	"soul"	"covenant"	"having	"tongue"	"sword"	"wide	"weakness"	"small"	"hour"	"prophecy"	"righteous"
			become"	_		(street)"			ı	1 1 7	8
Sg. Nom.	ψ υ χή	δι α θήκη	γενομένη ^(S)	γλῶσσ α	μ ά χαιρ α	πλ α τεῖ α	ἀ σθένει α		ὥρ <u>α</u>	προφητεί <u>α</u>	δ ι καί <u>α</u>
Gen.	ψ υ χῆς	δι α θήκης	γενομένης	γλώσσης	μ α χαίρης	πλ α τεί <u>α</u> ς	ἀ σθενεί <u>α</u> ς		ὥρ <u>α</u> ς	προφητεί <u>α</u> ς	δ ι καί <u>α</u> ς
Dat.	ψ υ χῆ	δι α θήκη	γενομένη*	γλώσση	μ α χαίρη	πλ α τείᾳ ^(S)	ἀ σθενεία		ὥρᾳ	προφητεία	δ ι καίᾳ ^(S)
Acc.	ψ υ χήν	δι α θήκην	γενομένην	γλῶσσ α ν	μ ά χαιρ α ν	πλατεῖα $v^{(S)}$	ἀ σθένει α ν		ὥρ <u>α</u> ν	προφητεί <u>α</u> ν	δ ι καί <u>α</u> ν
Voc.	ψ υ χή	διαθήκη*	γενομένη*	γλῶσσ α *	μ ά χαιρ α *	πλ α τεῖ α *	ἀ σθένει α *		<u>ὥρα</u> *	προφητεί <u>α</u> *	δικαί <u>α</u> *
Pl. Nom.	ψ υ χ αί	δι α θῆκ αι	γενόμεν αι	γλῶσσ αι	μ ά χαιρ αι ~	πλ α τεῖ αι (S)	ἀ σθένει αι ^(S)		ὧρ αι	προφητεῖ αι	δ ί και αι
Gen.	ψ υ χῶν	δι α θηκῶν	γενομένων	γλωσσῶν	μ α χαιρῶν	πλ α τειῶν	ἀσθενειῶν		ώρῶν	προφητείων*	δικαίων ^(S)
Dat.	ψ υ χαῖς	δι α θήκαις ^(S)	γενομέναις*	γλώσσαις	μ α χαίραις ^(S)	πλ α τείαις	ά σθενείαις		ὥραις* ″	προφητείαις ^(S)	δικαίαις*
Acc.	ψ υ χ <u>ά</u> ς	δι α θήκ <u>α</u> ς ^(S)	γενομέν <u>α</u> ς ^(S)	γλώσσ <u>α</u> ς	μ α χαίρ <u>α</u> ς ^(S)	πλ α τεί <u>α</u> ς	ἀ σθενεί <u>α</u> ς	μ <u>ι</u> κρ <u>ά</u> ς*	<u>ὥρας</u>	προφητεί <u>α</u> ς	δικαί <u>α</u> ς*
						Μ. πλατ ύ ς*					
	γρ α φή,	νεφέλη,		δόξ α , δόξης	β α σ ί λισσ α ,	ὀξεῖ α ,	ἀ λήθει α ,	γενε <mark>ά</mark>	ἁμαρτ ί α,	β <mark>α</mark> σιλεί <u>α,</u>	<u>ἀγία, ἀγίας,</u>
in the	γρ α φῆς	νεφέλης	γινομένης	"glory"	β α σιλίσσης	ὀξεί <u>α</u> ς*	ἀ ληθεί <u>α</u> ς	"generation"	άμαρτ ί ας	β <mark>α</mark> σιλεί <u>α</u> ς	"holy",
same	"writing"	"cloud",	"becoming",	σπεῖρ α ,	"queen"	"sharp",	"truth"	π α τρ ιά	"sin",	"reign",	NP <mark>ἄγιαι</mark>
class	ἀ γ α θή,	ΝΡ νεφέλ αι ,	NP γινόμεν αι	σπείρης	ἄκανθα ^(S) ,	Μ. ὀξύς*	ἄ νοι α , ἀνοί <u>α</u> ς	"lineage,	NP ἁμαρτ ίαι	ΝΡ βασιλεῖ αι ^(S) ,	ἐσχ <u>ά</u> τ <u>α</u> *,
ı	$\dot{\alpha}\gamma \alpha\theta \tilde{\eta}\zeta$	GP νεφελῶν	δυναμένη,	"troop"	ἀκάνθ <u>α</u> ς*	εὐθεῖ α ,	"folly"	family"	καρδία,	GP βασιλείων ^(S)	ἐσχ <u>ά</u> τ <u>α</u> ς
	"good",	έλεημοσύνη,	δυναμένης*	$\pi\tilde{\alpha}\sigma\alpha$,	"thorn"	εὐθεί <u>α</u> ς ^(S)	εὐσέβει α ,	πενθερά	καρδίας	<u>Γαλιλαία</u> ,	"last"
	Μ. <mark>ἀγα</mark> θός	έλεημοσύνης ^(S)	"being able",	π <u>ά</u> σης,	(only Pl. in N.T.)	"straight",	εὐσεβεί <u>α</u> ς "godliness"	"mother- in-law"	"heart", NP καρδ ίαι	<u>Γαλιλαίας</u> "Galilee",	Μ. ἔσχατος
	πολλή,	"alms", NP	NP δυνάμεν αι	"all", Μ. π ᾶς	Πρίσκιλλ α ,	Μ. εὐθ ύ ς*	απώλει α ,	111-1aw	Αχαΐα,	<u>VS Γαλιλαία</u>	$\kappa \underline{\mathbf{v}} \rho \mathbf{i} \underline{\alpha}^{(S)},$
	πολλῆς	έλεημοσύν αι ,	ἀπερχομένη*,	ἀναστᾶσ α ,	Πρίσκιλλ α , Πρίσκ <mark>ί</mark> λλης*		απωλεί α ς		Αχα ί ας	πορνεία,	κ <u>υ</u> ρ ί <u>α</u> ς ^(S)
	"much,	GP	ἀπερχομένης*	<mark>ἀνα</mark> στ <u>ά</u> σης*	"Priscilla"		"destruction"		"Achaia"	πορνείας	"lady",
	many",	έλεημοσυνῶν	"going away", DP	"having	ἔχουσ α ,		Σαμάρει α ,		είδέα, είδέας*	"fornication",	VS κ <u>υ</u> ρί <u>α,</u>
	Μ. πολ ύ ς	μεγ ά λη,	άπερχομένων	raised",	εχούσ α , ἐχούσης		Σαμαρεία, Σαμαρεί <u>ας</u>		"appearance"	ΝΡ πορνεῖ αι	Μ. κ <u>ύ</u> ριος
I	καινή,	μεγ ά λης μεγ ά λης	ωπορχομόνων	Μ. ἀναστ <u>ά</u> ς	"having",		"Samaria"		ἡμέρ <u>α</u> ,	Ἰουδαί <u>α,</u>	"lord"
	καινῆς "new",	"big",		είδυῖ α ,	Μ. ἔχων		Exceptional:		ήμέρ <u>α</u> ς	Ἰουδαί <u>α</u> ς	μακαρ ί <u>α</u> ,
	new , Μ. καινός ^(S)	Μ. μέγ α ς		εἰδυίης* "knowing",	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	1	Γόμορρ α ,		"day",	"Jewish",	μακαρ ί <u>α</u> ς*
		F-13	l	Knowing , Μ. εἰδώς			Γομόρρ <u>α</u> ς		NP ἡμέρ αι	Μ. Ἰουδαῖος	"blessed",
I	περισσή ^(S) , περισσῆς*						"Gomorra",		ἐλαία(S),	<mark>ἀρχαί<u>α</u>(S),</mark>	ΝΡ μακάρ ιαι ,
	περισσης" "abundant",			γεγονυῖ α , γεγονυίης*			DP Γομόρρων		ἐλαί <u>α</u> ς	άρχαί <u>ας^(S)</u>	Μ. μακάριος
	M.			"having					"olive",	"old",	<u>ἰδία*, ἰδίας</u>
	περισσός ^(S)			become",					NP ἐλαῖ αι	Μ. ἀρχαῖος	"one's own",
	P 2	Ш		Μ. γεγονώς						170 3	Μ. ἴδŧος

It would be impossible to tell whether $\kappa\underline{\upsilon}p\underline{\iota}\underline{\alpha}$ "lady" belonged to $1Fd^2$ or $1Fe^3$, since it only occurs in the singular in the New Testament, except that it is derived from $\kappa\underline{\upsilon}p\underline{\iota}o\varsigma$ "lord", which clearly shows where its inherent accent falls. In fact, the two forms together are declined just like an adjective, and I have marked them as such!

The forms in the table below <u>are</u> contracted <u>first</u> declension adjectives <u>and nouns</u>. All forms take the circumflex. I have also listed the feminine adjective $\dot{\alpha}\rho\gamma\nu\rho\tilde{\alpha}^{(S)}$, mentioned by Moulton (which has a ρ before the vowel); this occurs frequently in the feminine in the Septuagint, though not in the New Testament, only the masculine and the neuter.

(Do statistical counts of all of the declensions. ***)

	Contra	cted First Declension	reminine Forms	
	1Fw¹ (-ῆ/ῆς/ῆν) 1Fw¹	1Fx¹ (-ῆ/ῆς/ᾶν) 1Fx¹	1Fy¹ (-ῆ/ῆς/ᾶν) 1Fy¹	$\frac{1Fz^{1}(-\tilde{\alpha}/\tilde{\alpha}\varsigma/\tilde{\alpha}v)}{1Fz^{1}}$
	(Contr. of <i>1Fd</i> ²)	(Contr. of <i>1Fa</i> ² or <i>1Fd</i> ²) VII.5(b)	(Contr. of <i>1Fd</i> ²)	(Contr. of 1Fd ²) II.5, VII.5(c)
	"earth, land" originally γέ <u>α</u> * (Moulton 78)	"golden" ⁴⁹ originally χρ <u>υ</u> σέη* ⁵⁰	"of iron" originally σιδηρέ <u>α</u> * (Moulton 366)	"mina" originally μνά <u>α</u> * (Moulton 271)
	γῆς	χρ <u>υ</u> σῆ χρ <u>υ</u> σῆς ^(S)	σιδηρῆ* (σιδηρ $\tilde{\alpha}^{(S)}$) σιδηρῆς* (σιδηρᾶς $^{(S)}$)	
Acc.	γῆ γῆν γῆ	χρ <u>υ</u> σᾶ* (χρ <u>υ</u> σῆ [©]) χρ <u>υ</u> σᾶν (χρ <u>υ</u> σῆν [©]) χρ <u>υ</u> σῆ*	σιδηρᾶ σιδηρᾶν	μνᾶ* μνᾶν μνᾶ*
Gen.	(no plural)	χρ <u>υ</u> σαῖ ^(S) χρ <u>υ</u> σῶν	σιδηραΐ ^(S) σιδηρῶν*	μν <u>α</u> ῑ ^(S) μνῶν ^(S)
Dat. Acc.		χρ <u>υ</u> σαῖς* χρ <u>υ</u> σᾶς Μ. χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦς ^(S)	σιδηραῖς ^(S) σιδηρᾶς ^(S) Μ. σιδηροῦς	μναῖς* μνᾶς
		διπλῆ ^(S) , διπλῆς "double", M. διπλοῦς ^(S) , originally διπλόη* (Moulton 103) ἀπλῆ ^(S) , ἀπλῆς* "single, clear, sincere", M. ἀπλοῦς, originally ἀπλόη* (Moulton 40)		<mark>ἀργυ</mark> ρᾶ ^(S) , ἀργυρᾶς ^(S) "of silver", originally ἀργυρέ <u>α</u> * (Moulton 50)

⁴⁹ The declension of the IFx^I and IFy^I adjectives in the feminine is very confusing: in the New Testament the genitive and dative singular forms clearly have $\tilde{\alpha}$ rather than $\tilde{\eta}$ in the five cases that occur, accusative $\chi \rho \underline{\nu} \sigma \tilde{\alpha} v$ in Rev. 1:13, accusative $\sigma \iota \delta \eta \rho \tilde{\alpha} v$ in Acts 12:10, and dative $\sigma \iota \delta \eta \rho \tilde{\alpha} v$ in Rev. 2:27, 12:5, and 19:15, so this is clearly the pattern in New Testament times. On the other hand, the nominative and genitive forms just as clearly have $\tilde{\eta}$ in the New Testament, as shown by $\chi \rho \underline{\nu} \sigma \tilde{\eta}$, $\sigma \iota \delta \eta \rho \tilde{\eta} \zeta$, and $\delta \iota \tau \lambda \tilde{\eta} \zeta$. However, in the Septuagint all the singular forms of $\chi \rho \underline{\nu} \sigma \tilde{\eta}$ have an $\tilde{\eta}$, and this is the standard declension according to $\underline{\nu} \varepsilon \delta v \delta v$ in the Septuagint $\underline{\nu} \varepsilon \delta v \delta v$. But clearly in the New Testament it is not! Even more confusing, in the Septuagint $\underline{\nu} \varepsilon \delta v \delta v \delta v$ is declined like $\underline{IFz'}$!

⁵⁰ This is according to Moulton. I would have assumed χρυσέα, by analogy with the others.

3.1.1.2. First Declension Masculine

Oddly enough, in the $-\eta \zeta$ stems in the chart <u>below</u> the vocative has a short α , as evidenced by $\delta \epsilon \sigma \pi \sigma \tau \alpha$, whereas in the $-\alpha \zeta$ stems the vocative has a long α , as evidenced by $\delta \epsilon \sigma \pi \sigma \tau \alpha$.

Note that $\delta\epsilon\sigma\pi\delta\tau\eta\zeta$ has inherently antepenultimate stress, whereas $\pi\rho\sigma\phi\eta\tau\eta\zeta$ has inherently penultimate stress. The difference can only be seen in the vocative singular and the nominative plural.

It appears that $1Mc_{-}^{1}$ nouns always take the circumflex, unlike other first declension nouns. This may have to do with the fact that these are all non-native names.

			First Dec	clension M	I asculine		
			<i>1Ma</i> (-ης/ου)		<i>1Mb</i> (- <u>α</u> ς/ου)	1Мс	ς (-ας/α)
		1Ma¹	$1Ma^2$	$1Ma^3$	$1M\overline{b}^2$	<i>1Mc</i> ¹	$1Mc^2$
		(-C)	(-C)		(-V)	(-C)	(-C)
		556; B(c)	556; B(c)		B(d)	II.4	II.4
		"disciple"	"prophet"	"master"	"young man"	"Satan"	"Judas/Jude"
Sg.	Nom.	μ α θητής	προφήτης	δεσπότης	νε <mark>α</mark> ν ί ας	Σ <mark>α</mark> τανᾶς	Ἰ ούδ <u>α</u> ς
	Gen.	μ α θητοῦ	προφήτου	δεσπότου $^{\text{(S)}}$	νε <mark>α</mark> ν ί ου	$\Sigma_{\alpha} \tau_{\alpha} v_{\alpha}$	Ἰ ούδ <u>α</u>
	Dat.	μ α θητῆ	προφήτη	δεσπότη	νε <mark>α</mark> ν ί α ^(S)	Σ <mark>ατα</mark> νᾶ	Ί ούδα
	Acc.	μ α θητήν	προφήτην	δεσπότην	νε <mark>α</mark> ν ί αν	$\Sigma_{\alpha} \tau_{\alpha} v_{\alpha} v$	Ί ούδ <u>α</u> ν
	Voc.	μ α θητ ά *	προφῆτ α *	δέσποτ α	νε <mark>α</mark> ν ί α*	$\Sigma_{\alpha} \tau_{\alpha} v_{\alpha}$	Ί ούδ <u>α</u>
Pl.	Nom.	μ α θητ αί	προφῆτ αι	δέσποτ αι *	νε <mark>α</mark> ν ίαι^(S)		
	Gen.	μ α θητῶν	προφητῶν	$\delta\epsilon\sigma\pio\tau\tilde{\omega}\nu^{\text{(S)}}$	νε <mark>α</mark> ν ι ῶν ^(S)		
	Dat.	μ α θηταῖς	προφήταις	δεσπόταις	νε <mark>α</mark> ν ί αις ^(S)		
	Acc.	μ α θητ <u>ά</u> ς	προφήτ <u>α</u> ς	δεσπότ <u>α</u> ς	νε <mark>α</mark> ν ί ας ^(S)		
		ύποκριτής*	κ α ρδιογνώστης		$Z_{\alpha \alpha} \rho_{\dot{\alpha} \zeta}$	Βαρναβᾶς,]
		"hypocrite",	"heart knower",		Ζ α χ α ρ ί ου	Β <mark>α</mark> ρν <mark>α</mark> βᾶ	
		Voc.Sg.	Voc.Sg.		"Zechariah"	"Barnabas"	
		ὑποκριτ ά	κ α ρδιογνῶστ α		Α νδρέ <u>ας,</u>	Κηφᾶς,	
			Ἰ ωάννης "John"		Ά νδρέου	Κηφᾶ	
			(Apparently has		"Andrew"	"Cephas"	
			irregular Voc.Sg.			Βαραββᾶς,	
			' Ι ωάννη ^(S) , which			Βαραββᾶ*	
			only occurs in			"Barabbas"	
			the Septuagint.)				

Exceptions: Moulton gives the form $\frac{1}{4}\omega\sigma\tilde{\eta}\zeta^*$, $\frac{1}{4}\omega\sigma\tilde{\eta}^*$ "Joses". However, this word does not occur in the most reliable texts declined in this way, usually being replaced by $\frac{1}{4}\omega\sigma\tilde{\eta}\varphi$ "Joseph", an indeclinable noun. The one time $\frac{1}{4}\omega\sigma\tilde{\eta}\zeta^*$ does occur in the most reliable texts (Mark 6:3) it is declined as a third declension noun, with genitive $\frac{1}{4}\omega\sigma\tilde{\eta}\tau\sigma\zeta$. There do not appear to be any other nouns declined like $\frac{1}{4}\omega\sigma\tilde{\eta}\zeta^*$, $\frac{1}{4}\omega\sigma\tilde{\eta}^*$.)

3.1.1.2. Second Declension (Parisyllabic)

This is the most common declension for masculine and neuter nouns and adjectives. The feminine forms are much less common.

Moulton includes an additional type which is a neuter declension C(e), like $^{\lambda}\pi o\lambda\lambda\tilde{\omega}\zeta$, but there appear to be no examples in the New Testament.

In this declension the genitive plural ending -ων does not attract the accent as in the first declension.

3.1.1.2.1.Standard Second Declensions

The last three columns in the chart are examples of contracted second declension nouns and adjectives. All forms take the circumflex. However, all of the noun examples of 2My and 2Ny given by Moulton happen to be declined as third declension in the New Testament (e.g. 4Mfvo \tilde{v} \tilde{v} , $\pi\lambda o\tilde{v}$ \tilde{v}) or are exceptional ($\dot{o}\sigma\tau o\tilde{v}v$).

	Standard Second Declensions									
I				(-ος/ου)			(-ov/ov)	2MFx (-ῶς/ῶ)		
		2MFa1	2MFa ²	2MFa³	2Na¹	2Na²	$2Na^3$	$2MFx^{1}$	$2My^1$	$2Ny^{1}$
		557, 39;	C(b)	557, 31;	557, 41;	557, 41;	557, 41;	C(d)	III.3, VI.3,	III.3,
		C(a)		C(a)	C(c)	C(c)	C(c)		VII.5(b)	VII.5(b)
		"son"	"slave"	"person"	"bath"	"gift"	"flock"	"Apollos"	"golden"51	"golden"
		(M)	(M)	(M)	(N)	(N)	(N)	(M)	(M)	(N)
Sg.	Nom.	υίός	δοῦλος	ἄνθρωπος	λουτρόν*	δῶρον	ποίμνιον ^(S)	<mark>Α</mark> πολλῶς	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦς ^(S)	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦν ^(S)
	Gen.	υίοῦ	δούλου	ἀνθρώπου	λουτροῦ	δώρου ^(S)	ποιμνίου	<mark>Α</mark> πολλῶ	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦ ^(S)	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦ
	Dat.	υίῷ	δούλφ	ἀνθρώπῳ	λουτρῷ	δώρდ	ποιμν ί φ	Απολλῷ*	χρ <u>υ</u> σῷ	χρ <u>υ</u> σῷ ^(S)
	Acc.	υἱόν	δοῦλον	ἄνθρωπον	λουτρόν*	δῶρον	ποίμνιον	A πολλ $\tilde{\omega}(v)$	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦν	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦν
	Voc.	υίέ	δοῦλε	ἄνθρωπε	λουτρόν*	δῶρον*	ποίμνιον	Απολλῶς*	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦς*	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦν*
Pl.	Nom.	ບເ ່ວເ ໌	δοῦλ οι	ἄνθρωπ οι	λουτρ ά *	δῶρ α	ποίμνι α (S)		χρ <u>υ</u> σοῖ ^(S)	χρ <u>υ</u> σᾶ
	Gen.	υίῶν	δούλων	ἀνθρώπων	λουτρῶν*	δώρων ^(S)	ποιμνίων ^(S)		χρ <u>υ</u> σὧν ^(S)	χρ <mark>υ</mark> σὧν ^(S)
	Dat.	υίοῖς	δούλοις	ἀνθρώποις	λουτροῖς*	δώροις	ποιμνίοις ^(S)		χρ <u>υ</u> σοῖς ^(S)	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῖς**
	Acc.	υἱούς	δούλους	ἀνθρώπους	λουτρ ά *	δῶρ α	ποίμνι α (S)		χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦς	χρ <u>υ</u> σᾶ
			β ί βλος, β ί βλου	Αἴγυπτος, Αἰγύπτω	έρπετόν ^(S) , έρπετοῦ ^(S)	ἀναγκαῖον, ἀναγκαίου*	Exceptional: σάββατον,	Kã*		ἀ ργ υ ροῦν*, ἀ ργ υ ροῦ*
		"road"	"book" (F)	"Egypt"	"reptile"	"necessary"	σ α ββ ά του	"Cos" (F),	"of silver"	"of silver",
		(F)	λόγος,	<u>κύριος</u> ,	ἀγαθόν,	,	"Sabbath",	Acc. Κῶ	διπλοῦς(S),	Nom.&Acc.Pl.
		μ <u>ι</u> κρός,	λόγου		ἀγαθοῦ		Dat.Pl.		διπλοῦ*	ἀ ργ υ ρᾶ
		μ <mark>ι</mark> κροῦ	"word"	"lord"	"good"		σ ά ββ α σιν		"double"	διπλοῦν,
		"small"	(M)	<u>(M)</u>	πονηρόν,		(like 3 rd		σιδηροῦς,	διπλοῦ*
		(M)	Ίουδαῖος,	αἰώνιος,	πονηροῦ		decl.)		σιδηροῦ*	"double"
		ἀγαθός,	Ίουδαίου	αἰωνίου	"bad"				"of iron"	σιδηροῦν ^(S) ,
		ἀγαθοῦ	"Jewish"	"eternal"						σιδηροῦ*
		"good"	(M)	$(MF)^{52}$						"of iron"
		παλαιός, παλαιοῦ "old"								
1		(M)								

Exceptions:

ὀστοῦν, ὀστοῦ* "bone", Gen. Pl. ὀστέων, Acc. Pl. ὀστέω: Nom. Sg. is like *2Ny*, but it only occurs in two other forms in the New Testament, both uncontracted and declined like *2Na*.

The declension of Ἰησοῦς "Jesus" is similar to the **2My** declension, but is actually distinct, having Ἰησοῦ in the dative and vocative as well as in the genitive. It is declined unlike any other noun or adjective in the New Testament. It obviously has no plural.⁵³

 $^{^{51}}$ This adjective was originally χρ $\underline{\acute{\nu}}$ σεος, χρ $\underline{\acute{\nu}}$ σεον before it was contracted. See also footnote 50.

⁵² The feminine forms almost always follow this declension along with masculine ones: only two feminine occurrences are First Declension, both αἰωνίαν, in 2 Th. 2:16 and Heb. 9:12.

⁵³ I had initially thought that it did belong to this declension, and even that it set the pattern for it in the singular, because it matched the forms occurring in the New Testament. However, the Septuagint forms demonstrate that it does not.

3.1.1.2.2. Highly Irregular Second Declension Adjectives

These two adjectives have unusual shortened forms in the nominative and accusative singular of the masculine and neuter only. Moulton says that these nouns are third declension in these forms, and first in all other forms (he must mean second as well, though he does not say so).

		2Mi (- ύ ς/οῦ) 2Mi¹	2Ni (- ú /oῦ) 2Ni ¹	2Mj (- α ς/οῦ) 2Mj ²	$2Nj\left(-\frac{\alpha}{100}\right)$ $2Nj^{2}$
		574, 370; VII.8	574, 370; VII.8	575, 370; VII.8	575, 370; VII.8
		"much"	"much"	"big, great"	"big, great"
Sg.	Nom.	πολ ύ ς	πολ ύ	μέγ α ς	μέγ α
	Gen.	πολλοῦ	πολλοῦ	μεγ ά λου	μεγ ά λου ^(S)
	Dat.	πολλῷ	πολλῷ	μεγ ά λφ	μεγ ά λდ
	Acc.	πολ ύ ν	πολ ύ	μέγ α ν	μέγ α
	Voc.			μεγ ά λε*	μέγ α *
Pl.	Nom.	πολλ οί	πολλ ά	μεγ ά λ οι	μεγ ά λ α
	Gen.	πολλῶν	πολλῶν	μεγ ά λων	μεγ ά λων ^(S)
	Dat.	πολλοῖς	πολλοῖς	μεγ ά λοις ^(S)	μεγ ά λοις ^(S)
	Acc.	πολλούς	πολλ ά	μεγ ά λους	μεγ ά λ α

3.1.1.3. Third Declension (Imparisyllabic)

This declension is referred to as "imparisyllabic", meaning that not all forms have the same number of syllables. In this declension the standard form of the stem is found not in the nominative but in the genitive, which always has the ending -oc. In the nominative the noun root has usually undergone changes. In this declension it is not sufficient to give the nominative and genitive endings to identify each individual declension, since the genitive is always the same, and the nominative has a large number of endings, whose relationship to the genitive produces even more combinations. Therefore I will use codes of other sorts to identify each major grouping, primarily on the basis of the other endings.

As in previous declensions, in this declension it is possible to determine which syllable has the inherent accent. In fact, it is very simple: **the inherent accent is always the one which is accented in the genitive singular.** However, the accent can and often does move <u>away from</u> this syllable, both to the left and to the right. Usually this accent shift is fully predictable, but for nouns whose inherent accent is on the ultima of the genitive singular, the accent in the dative and genitive plurals can either be ultimate or penultimate, and I have provided separate columns for these two cases.

3.1.1.3.1.Standard Third Declensions

In the dative plural, a similar change is effected to the noun root as in the nominative, though not always identical. For this reason this form will usually be cited as well (unless the noun is only used in the singular). In the vast majority of the cases, this form ends in a ν . In a few cases before a word beginning with a consonant this ν is lost. However, there is no good rule. I have listed the ν in every case (other grammars typically put it in parentheses).

The endings in this declension are quite different from those in the other two declensions. Unlike the first and second declensions, nearly all of the endings in this declension have short vowels.

In the third declensions, I have marked the final stem consonants in red, and cases where these are lost or changed in green. Additional changes are marked in pink. For this purpose the genitive form is assumed to show the unchanged form of the stem, not the nominative.

A large number of third declension neuter nouns have the endings $-\mu\alpha$, $-\mu\alpha\tau_{0\zeta}$; in fact, of the 483 neuter nouns used in the New Testament, 152 have this declension, which is 31% of all neuter nouns. These are represented in the chart by just 2, $\delta\nu_{0\mu\alpha}$ and $\pi\nu_{\varepsilon}\tilde{\nu}_{\mu\alpha}$. However, there are other third declension neuter nouns with other endings, as shown in the last four columns of the chart.

Standard Third Declensions										
	566; VI.4(f) "foot" (M)	3MFa ¹⁷ 573, 365 H(b) "every,	a (-[s]/Cos/C&) b 3MFa² ;559, 560, 211; D(b) "lamp" (F)	3MFa ³ 559, 211; D(a) "witness" (M)		3Na 1+ 573, 365 H(b)	;561, 222; D(c) "what was	3Na³ "water"	3Nc (-/Cος) 3Nc 561, 222; D(c) "name"	
Dat. Acc. Voc. Pl. Nom.	πούς πο <mark>δ</mark> ός πο <mark>δί</mark> ^(S) πόδ α πούς*	all" (M) πᾶς π αντό ς π αντί π άντα πᾶς π άντε	λ α μπ ά ς	μάρτ υ ς μάρτ υρο ς μάρτ υρο μάρτ υρο μάρτ υρο 54 μάρτ υρε ς μαρτ ύ ρων μάρτ υ σεν	οὖς ἀτός ^(S) ἀτɨ* οὖς οὖς* ὧτ α	all'' πᾶν π αντό ς π αντί πᾶν πᾶν πᾶν	said" ρηθέν ρηθέντος* ρηθέντι* ρηθέν* ρηθέν* ρηθέντι* ρηθέντι* ρηθέντων* ρηθεϊσιν* ρηθέντω(S)		ὄνομ α ὀνόμ ατος ὀνόμ ατι ὄνομ α ὄνομ ατα ὀνομ άτ ων ὀνόμ ασι ν ^(S) ὀνόμ ατα	
C>ς in Nom.Sg. and Dat.Pl. (all examples within red border)	παῖς, παιδός, παισέν "child" (F) τες, τενός, τεσέν "someone" (M/F) Exceptional: κλείς, κλειδός(S) "key" (F), Acc.Sg. κλεῖν οτ κλεῖδα, Acc.Pl. κλεῖς οτ κλεῖδας		τίς, τίνος, τίστν "who?, which?, what?" (M/F) ἐλπίς, ἐλπίδος, ἐλπίστν(S) "hope", Voc.Sg. ἐλπί** ⁵⁴	χρηστότης, χρηστότητος "virtue" (F), no plural Exceptional: χάρτς, χάρττος "grace" (F), Acc.Sg. χάρτν οι χάρττα, no plural Exceptional: ἔρτς, ἔρτδος "strife" (F), Acc.Sg. ἔρτν, Acc.Pl. ἔρεις μέλας, μέλανος*, μέλαστν* "black" (M), Voc.Sg. μέλαν**54 πεποιηκώς, πεποιηκότος, πεποιηκόσιν "having made" ἀκούσας, ἀκούσαντος*, ἀκούσαστν "having heard"		φῶς, φωτός, φῶσἐν* "light", Dat.Pl. φώτων	Èπιπεπτωκός, Èπιπεπτωκότος**, Èπιπεπτωκόστν** "having fallen on"	C>ρ: ὕ δωρ ↑ φρέ <u>α</u> ρ, φρέ <u>α</u> τος, φρέ <u>α</u> στν* "well"	πνεύμ α στν "breath, spirit" γάλα, γάλας, "milk".	C> i Nom.S and Dat.Pl. (all example within blue border)
ρ>ρ, v>v in Nom. Sg., (Vowel changes)	χεί <mark>ρ, χειρός, χερσίν "hand" (F) κύων, κυνός^(S), κυσίν "dog" (M)</mark>		ἀστήρ, ἀστέρος, ἀστράσεν* "star" (M) σωτήρ, σωτῆρος, σωτῆρσεν* "savior" (M) αἰών ^(S) , αἰῶνος, αἰῶσεν "age" (M)	Έλλην, Έλληνος, Έλλησ ι ν "Greek" (Μ) ἄφρων, ἄφρονος ^(S) , ἄφροσ ι ν ^(S) "foolish"	πῦ <mark>ρ, π<u>υ</u>ρός</mark> "fire", no plural		μέλαν*, μέλανος, μέλαστν* "black" ἄφρον*, ἄφρονος*, ἄφροστν* "foolish"			
C>ξ in Nom. Sg. and Dat.Pl.	σάρξ, σαρκός, σαρξέν(S) "flesh" (F) φλόξ, φλογός, φλοξέν* "flame" (F) θρέξ, τριχός(S), θριξέν "hair" (F) νθξ, νυκτός, νυξέν(S) "night" (F)		ἐλθών, ἐλθόντος, ἐλθοῦσιν* "having come'	C>ξ: σάλπιγξ, σάλπιγγος, σάλπιγζιν ^(S) "trumpet" (F) χοῖνιξ, χοίνικος*, χοίνιξιν* "quart" (F) νC>ν: ἀκούων, ἀκούοντος,			ἐλθόν, ἐλθόντος*, ἐλθοῦσιν* "having come"			

⁵⁴ These three cases are some of the very few third declension nouns that show a difference between the nominative and the vocative, and none of these vocatives actually occurs in the New Testament or the Septuagint. (Other than μέλαν, I have found no third declension adjectives at all that have a distinct vocative.) Apparently the only other cases are the irregular declensions in the chart below, and in many contracted third declensions.

Inherent accent is shown for each column in the chart above. The difference between $3MFa^{1+}$ or between $3Na^{1+}$ is seen only in the genitive and dative plurals: the former in both cases has the accent on the final syllable, whereas the latter has it on the penultimate.

	Irregular Third Declensions							
			<i>3Fi</i> (-/Cός/C α)					
	565; VI.1, VI.	559, 211, 221,						
		566; VI.4(b)						
	"father" (M)	"man" (M)	"mother" (F)"daughter" (F)	"woman" (F)			
Sg.Nom.	πατήρ	ἀνήρ	μήτ <mark>η</mark> ρ	θυγάτ <mark>η</mark> ρ	γ υ νή			
Gen.	π α τρός	ἀ νδρός	μητρός	θυγατρός	γ υ ν <mark>αικ</mark> ός			
Dat.	π α τρ ί	ἀ νδρ ί	μητρί	θυγατρί	γ υ ναικί			
Acc.	π α τέρ α	ἄ νδρ α	μητ <mark>έ</mark> ρ α	θυγατ <mark>έ</mark> ρ α	γ υ ναῖκ α			
Voc.	π ά τερ	ἄ ν <mark>ε</mark> ρ	μῆτ ε ρ $^{(S)}$	θύγατερ	γύναι			
Pl.Nom.	π α τέρες	ἄ νδρες	μητ <mark>έ</mark> ρες ^(S)	θυγατέρες	γ υ ναῖκες			
Gen.	π α τέρων	ἀ νδρῶν	μητ <mark>έ</mark> ρων ^(S)	θυγατέρων	γ υ ναικῶν			
Dat.	π α τρ ά σιν	ἀ νδρ άσι ν	μητρ ά σ ι ν ^(S)	θυγατρ ά σιν ^(S)	γ υ ν <mark>αιξί</mark> ν			
Acc.	π α τέρ α ς	ἄ νδρ α ς	μητ <mark>έ</mark> ρ α ς	θυγατ <mark>έ</mark> ρ α ς	γ υ ναῖκ α ς			
C>C, (Vowel changes)	π α τήρ ↑	ἀνήρ ↑	μήτηρ ↑	θυγάτηρ ↑				
C>					γ υ νή ↑			

One noticeable oddity about these, which sets them apart from nearly all other nouns (but see **4Me** below), is that it is not possible to determine which is the inherently accented syllable, since the accent jumps around.

3.1.1.3.2. Third Declension Contracted Comparatives

	<i>3MFj</i> ³	$3Nj^3$
	Accusative different	Accusative different
	571, 459, 461	571, 459, 461
	"more"	"more"
Sg. Nom.	πλείων*	πλεῖον
Gen.	πλείονος	πλείονος*
Dat.	πλείονŧ ^(S)	πλείονŧ*
Acc.	πλείον α , πλείω*	πλεῖον*, πλέον
Voc.	πλείων*	πλεῖον*
Pl. Nom.	πλείονες, πλείους	πλείονα*, πλείω*
Gen.	πλειόνων	πλειόνων
Dat.	πλείοσιν	πλείοσιν*
Acc.	πλείον α ς, πλείους	πλείον α , πλείω

μείζων, μείζονος,	μεῖζον, μείζονος*,
μείζοσιν* "greater",	μείζοσ ι ν* "greater",
Acc.Sg. μείζον α , μείζω	Acc.Pl. μείζον α , μείζω
ἐλάσσων*, ἐλάσσονος*,	ἔλαττον, ἐλάττονος*,
ἐλάσσοσιν*/ἐλάττοσιν ^(S) "less",	ἐλάττοσŧν* "less"
Acc.Sg. ἐλάσσω	
κρείττων, κρείττονος,	κρεῖσσον ⁵⁵ /κρεῖττον*, κρείττονος,
κρείττοσ ι ν "better"	κρείττοσ ι ν* "better" Heb. 12:24
χείρων, χείρονος,	χεῖρον, χείρονος*,
χείροσιν* "worse"	χείροσŧν* "worse"
	κάλλιον ⁵⁵ , καλλίονος*,
	καλλίοσ ι ν* "better",
	Acc.Pl. καλλίονα ^(S)
	τάχιον ⁵⁵ , ταχίονος*,
	ταχίοσιν* "quicker"

Various accusative and nominative forms of $3MFj^3$ and $3Nj^3$ are optionally contracted. Except for this they are the same as $3MFa^3$ and $3Na^3$, specifically like $\alpha\varphi\varphi$ "foolish" or $\alpha\varphi$ "Jason", among many other adjectives and nouns. Machen and Moulton both imply that other third declension comparatives are declined in the same way, but the first three adjectives above are the only ones which show contracted forms in the New Testament.

⁵⁵ Friberg treats these forms as adverbs rather than as neuter nominative singular forms, but since the neuter nominative singular is frequently used adverbially, I have treated them as nouns.

3.1.1.4. Contracted Third Declension Nouns and Adjectives (Imparisyllabic)

These are really third declension nouns and adjectives, but the stem originally ended in a vowel, which has resulted in contraction of the two vowels and a resulting new set of endings. The original vowels are not always easy to determine, so I have not attempted to do so.

Because of their complexity, I will <u>assign codes to</u> them as if they were separate from the third declension, with the number 4.

3.1.1.4.1. Contracted Third Declensions used Primarily for Nouns

رد)	<i>4MFa</i> ς/-εως/-ν)	4Mb (-ευς/-εως/- α)	<i>4Mp</i> (- υ ς/-εως/-ν)	4Mq (-ης/-εως/-ν)	4Nc		4Md	4Me (-ους/-οος/-ν)	4Mf
	5/-εως/-ν) 4MFa ³	$\frac{4Mb^2}{4mb^2}$	$\frac{(-6\zeta)-2\omega\zeta(-1)}{4Mp^3}$	$4Mq^2$	$4Nc^3$	$4Md^2$	$4Md^3$	4Me	$4Mf^{I}$
349,	, E(c)	355, E(d)	,	1	E(b)	E(g)		VI.4(h)	E(h)
"city	y" (F)	"king"	"cubit, forearm"	"Moses"	"nation"	"fish"	"head of grain"	"ox"	"reverence, modesty"
Sg. N πόλ	łς	β α σιλεύς	πῆχϑς(S)	Μω ϋ σῆς	ἔθνος	iχθ ύ ς ^(S)	στάχ υ ς ^(S)	βοῦς	αἰδώς**
G πόλ	εως	β <mark>α</mark> σιλέως	πήχεος ^(S)	Μω ϋ σέως	ἔθνους	<mark>ἰ</mark> χθ ύ ος	στάχ υ ος*	βοός ^(S)	αίδοῦς
D πόλ	દા	βασιλεῖ	πήχει ^(S)	Μω ϋ σεῖ⁵ۉ	ἔθνει	<mark>ἰ</mark> χθ ύϊ *	στάχ υϊ	βo ί ^(S)	αίδοῖ?**
Α πόλ		β α σιλέ α	πῆχ υ ν	Mω ϋ σῆν ⁵⁷	ἔθνος	ἰ χθ ύ ν	στάχ υ ν	βοῦν	αίδώ ^(S)
V πόλ	t**	$β$ ασιλε \tilde{v}	πῆχ υ *	Μω ϋ σῆ ^(S)	ἔθνος*	<mark>ἰ</mark> χθ ύ **	στάχ υ **	βοῦ**	αἰδώς**
Pl. N πόλ	εις	β α σιλεῖς	πήχεις ^(S)	_	ἔθνη	<mark>ἰ</mark> χθ ύ ες	στάχ υ ες ^(S)	βόες ^(S)	
G πόλ	εων	β α σιλέων	πηχῶν/πήχεων ^(S)	_	ἐθνῶν	<mark>i</mark> χθ ύ ων	στάχ υ ων ^(S)	βοῶν	
D πόλ	εσιν	β α σιλεῦσιν	πήχεσιν ^(S)		ἔθνεσ ι ν	<mark>ἰ</mark> χθ ύ σιν**	στάχ υ σιν ^(S)	βουσ ί ν ^(S)	
Α πόλ	εις	βασιλεῖς	$πήχεις^{(S)}$		ἔθνη	<mark>ἰ</mark> χθ ύα ς	στάχ υα ς	βό α ς	
δεή δεή δεή «sup (F) βρῶ «foo rust no j ἀγα ἀγα «exi (F), no j ὄφι ὄφε	σεως, σεστν pplication" στς, σσεως, σσ, eating, " (F), plural λλίαστς, λλιάσεως, ultation" plural ς, ὄφεως,	ἀρχιερεύς, ἀρχιερέως ἀρχιερεῦσ ι ν			γένους, γένεσ ι ν ^(S) "race (of people)" τεῖχος,	iσχύος "strength", no plural ὀσφύς ^(S) , ὀσφύος, ὀσφύσιν**	βότρ υ ς ^(S) , βότρ υ σιν ^(S) , βότρ υσι ν ^(S) "cluster", Acc.Pl. βότρ υα ς	vοῦς, vοός "mind", Dat.Sg. voɨ, no plural πλοῦς*, πλοός πλουσɨν* "voyage"	

Exception: ὄρος, ὄρους "mountain", Gen. Pl. ὀρέων: 4Nc, but with uncontracted Gen. Pl.

For these contracted forms it is nearly always possible to determine the inherently accented syllable, by looking at the longest forms. The only exception to this is *4Me*, since the accent jumps around.

⁵⁶ Or once Μωθσῆ, in Acts 7:44. However, in the Septuagint, Μωθσεῖ only occurs a few times, whereas Μωθσῆ occurs in the vast majority of cases.

⁵⁷ Or once Mωυσέα, in Luke 16:29. This never occurs in the Septuagint.

3.1.1.4.2. Contracted Third Declensions used Primarily for Adjectives

	<i>4MFg</i> (-ης/-ους) <i>4MFg</i> ²	$4Ng$ $(-\epsilon \zeta/-0 \nu \zeta)$ $4Ng^2$	4Mh (-υς/-εως/-ν) 4Mh²	4Nh (-υ/-εως) 4Nh²	4Mi (-υς/-ους/-ν) 4Mi ³	4Ni (- υ /-ους) 4Ni³
	572, 360,	572, 360,	E(e),	E(f),	VII.7	VII.7
	E(a), G(b)	G(b)	H(g)	H(g)	T	I
	"true"	"true"	"deep"	"deep"	"half"	"half"
Sg. Nom.	ἀ ληθής	ἀ ληθές	$\beta \alpha \theta \dot{\mathbf{v}} \varsigma^{(S)}$	β α θ ύ	ἥμ ι σ υ ς*	ἥμ ι σϑ ^(S)
Gen.	ἀ ληθοῦς	ἀ ληθοῦς*	β α θέως	β α θέως*	ἡμ ί σους ^(S)	ἡμ ί σους
Dat.	ἀ ληθεῖ*	ἀ ληθεῖ*	βαθεῖ	$\beta \alpha \theta \epsilon \tilde{\iota}^{\scriptscriptstyle{(S)}}$	ἡμ ί σει ^(S)	ἡμ ί σει ^(S)
Acc.	ἀ ληθῆ	ἀ ληθές	β α θ ύ ν*	$\beta \alpha \theta \dot{\mathbf{v}}^{(S)}$	ἥμ ι σ υ ν*	ἥμ ι σ υ
Voc.	ἀ ληθές*	ἀ ληθές*	β α θ ύ *	β α θ ύ *	ἥμ ι σ υ *	ἥμ ι σ υ *
Pl. Nom.	ἀληθεῖς	$\frac{d}{d}$ λη θ ῆ	βαθεῖς*	$β$ α θ έ α ^(S)	ἡμ ί σεις ^(S)	ἡμ ί σι α * / ἡμ ί ση*
Gen.	ἀ ληθῶν*	ἀ ληθῶν*	β α θέων ^(S)	βαθέων*	ἡμ ι σέων*	ἡμ ι σέων*
Dat.	ἀ ληθέσ ι ν*	ἀ ληθέσ ι ν*	β α θέσ ι ν*	β α θέσ ι ν*	ἡμ ί σεσ ι ν ^(S)	ἡμ ί σεσ ι ν*
Acc.	ἀ ληθεῖς*	ἀ ληθῆ	β α θεῖς*	βαθέα	ημ ί σεις ^(S)	ἡμ ί σι α / ἡμ ί ση ⁵⁸
	ἀσθενής (ΜF),	ἀσθενές,	πραΰς,	πραΰ ^(S) ,	θῆλυς*,	θῆλυ,
	ἀσθενοῦς (Μ),	ἀσθενοῦς ^(S) ,		πραέως	θήλους*,	θήλους*,
	ἀσθενέσιν (Μ)			(οι πραέος*),	θήλεσιν*	θήλεσ ι ν*
		"weak"	πραέσιν*	πραέσιν*	"female", ⁵⁹	"female", 59
	έκτενής*,		"meek, gentle"		Acc.Sg. θῆλ υ ν ^(S)	Acc.Sg. θῆλ υ
	έκτενοῦς*.		βαρ ύ ς ^(S) ,	βαρ ύ *,		

εκτενους,	∥ραρ υ ς∵,	ραρ υ ·,	ı	
ἐκτενέσ ι ν*	βαρέως*	βαρέως*,		
"intense"	(or βαρέος ^(S)),	βαρέσιν*		
εὐγενής (Μ),	βαρέσιν*	"heavy",		
εὐγενοῦς*,	"heavy",	Acc.Pl. βαρέ α		
εὐγενέσ ι ν*	Nom.Pl. βαρεῖς	εὐθ ύ *,		
"well-born"	εὐθ ύ ς*,	εὐθέως*,		
	εὐθέως*,	εὐθέσιν*		
	εὐθέσ ι ν ^(S)	"straight",		
	"straight"	Acc.Sg. εὐθ ύ ^(S) ,		
	Nom.Pl. εὐθεῖς $^{ ext{(S)}}$	Acc.Pl. εὐθέ α ^(S)		
	Acc.Pl. εὐθεῖς ^(S)			

Apparently the older form of the genitive singular of 4Mh and 4Nh was - $\epsilon\omega\zeta$ rather than - $\epsilon\omega\zeta$, and this is represented by the alternate form of the genitive singular of $\pi\rho\alpha\dot{\theta}\zeta$ found in some editions. Moulton does not even list the - $\epsilon\omega\zeta$ form in his paradigms, even though it is the standard form in the New Testament.

New Testament Greek Charts for Global Learners

⁵⁸ This form ἡμίση does not occur in the <u>United Bible Societies</u> text (Aland, et al), but does occur in the <u>Textus Receptus</u> and some others. See <u>bibleapps.com/study/luke/19-8.htm</u>.

⁵⁹ It might seem odd that a word meaning "female" can occur in masculine or neuter gender, but it can. In the New Testament it occurs several times in the neuter, in Mat. 19:4, Mark 10:6 and Gal. 3:28, in each case contrasted with ἄρσεν "male", also in the neuter. The Septuagint has many similar examples, e.g. Gen. 1:27. In Lev. 4:32 it is neuter because it modifies πρόβατον "lamb", which is neuter. For the same reason, in the apocryphal book of 2 Maccabees 7:21 it is masculine because it modifies a masculine noun: θῆλυν λογισμὸν "womanly emotion" (Good News Translation). (The same occurs in other languages with gender systems, like Spanish, in which the adjective femenino can be either feminine or masculine, depending on what it is modifying.

3.1.2. Full Declensions of Adjectives

Since in the preceding section I have included the declensions of the individual adjective genders with the nouns, in this section I will simply try to show all of the combinations (though this list may not be complete as far as handling all possible positions for the inherent accent), specifying the column code for each gender. Note that the masculine and neuter forms always belong to the same declension, but that the feminine may be of a different declension. Note also that some adjectives have identical forms in the masculine and feminine.

Note that the inherent accent almost always matches for all three genders, even on forms that include third or fourth declensions. In fact, the only exception I have found is $\pi\tilde{\alpha}\varsigma$.

I have included all types of verb participles in the table. These are all in boldface. (Present = Pr, Perfect = Pf, Aorist = Ao, Future = Fu, Active = Ac, Middle = Mi, Passive = Pa, Middle - Passive = MP; deponent may take the place of middle or passive.)

Masculine	Feminine	Neuter	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.	
ἀγαθός	ἀγ α θή	ἀγ α θόν	2MFa1	1Fa¹	2Na1	"good" 568, 61
πρῶτος	πρώτη	πρῶτον	2MFa ²	1Fa²	2Na²	"first"
ήγιασμένος*	ήγιασμένη	ήγιασμένον	2MFa ²	1Fa²	2Na²	"having been made holy" (PfMP)
β α σ α νιζόμενος	β ασα νιζομένη	β ασα νιζόμενον	2MFa³	1Fa³	2Na3	"being distressed" (PrMP)
ποιησ ά μενος	ποιησαμένη*	ποιησ ά μενον*	2MFa³	1Fa³	2Na³	"doing (for oneself)" (AoMi)
έτερος	έτέρα	ετερον	2MFa³	1Fb³	2Na³	"other"
μ <u>ι</u> κρός	μ <u>ι</u> κρ <u>ά</u>	μ <u>ι</u> κρόν	2MFa1	1Fd¹	2Na1	"small" 569, 62
ἀναγκαῖος ^(S)	ἀναγκαί <u>α</u> *	ἀναγκαῖον	2MFa ²	1Fd²	2Na2	"necessary"
δ ί καιος	δικαί <u>α</u>	δ ί καιον	2MFa³	1Fe³	2Na3	"righteous" 570, 62
πολ ύ ς	πολλή	πολ ύ	2Mi ¹	1Fa¹	2Ni1	"much" 574, 370, VII.8
μέγας	μεγ ά λη	μέγα	2Mj1	1Fa¹	2Nj¹	"big" 575, 370, VII.8
χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦς ^(S)	χρ <u>υ</u> σῆ	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦν ^(S)	2My ¹	$1Fw^1$	$2Ny^1$	"golden" VII.5(b)
αἰώνιος ^{(S)60}	αἰώνιος	αἰώνιον	2MFa³	2MFa ³	2Na3	"eternal"
μέλας, μέλανος*	μέλαιν α (S), μελαίνης*	μέλαν*, μέλανος	3MFa ³	1Fb³	3Na³	"black, ink" H(a)
ἔχων, ἔχοντος, ἔχουσ ι ν ^(S)	ἔχουσ α , ἐχούσης, ἐχούσαις	ἔχον, ἔχοντος, ἔχουσ ι ν*	3MFa ³	1Fb³	3Na³	"having" 576, H(d) (PrAc)
ποιήσων, ποιήσοντος**,	ποιήσουσα**, ποιησούσης**,	ποιῆσον**, ποιήσοντος**,	3MFa ³	1Fb³	3Na³	"being about to do" (FuAc)
ποιήσουσιν**	ποιησούσαις**	ποιήσουσιν**				
πεπτωκώς ^(S) ,	πεπτωκυῖ α (S),	πεπτωκός ^(S) ,	3MFa ²	1Fc²	3Na²	"having fallen" (PfAc)
πεπτωκότος*,	πεπτωκυίης*,	πεπτωκότος**,				
πεπτωκόσ ι ν*	πεπτωκυίαις**	πεπτωκόσ ι ν**				
ἀποκριθείς,	ἀποκριθεῖσ α ,	ἀποκριθέν,	3MFa ²	$1Fb^2$	$3Na^2$	"answering" (AoPa)
ἀποκριθέντος*,	ἀποκριθείσης*,	ἀποκριθέντος*,				
ἀποκριθεῖσιν ^(S)	ἀποκριθείσαις**	ἀποκριθεῖσιν*				
ὤν, ὄντος, οὖσιν	οὖσ α , ούσης, ούσαις*	ὄν, ὄντος, οὖσιν ^(S)	3MFa ²		3Na2	"being" (PrAc irregular)61
έλθών, έλθόντος,	ἐλθοῦσ α , ἐλθούσης,	έλθόν, έλθόντος*,	3MFa ²	$1Fb^2$	3Na2	"having come" (AoAc irregular)61
έλθοῦσιν*	έλθούσαις*	έλθοῦσιν*				
διδούς, διδόντος	διδοῦσα*, διδούσης*	διδούν*, διδόντος*	3MFa ²	$1Fb^2$	3Na2	"giving" (PrAc irregular)61
διδοῦσιν*	διδούσαις*	διδοῦσιν*				
ακούσ $α$ ς, $α$ κούσ $α$ ντος*,	ἀκούσ <u>α</u> σ α , ἀκουσ <u>ά</u> σης*,	ἀκοῦσαν*, ἀκούσαντος*,	3MFa ³	$1Fb^3$	$3Na^3$	"having heard" (AoAc)
ἀκούσ <u>α</u> σ ι ν	ἀκουσ <u>ά</u> σαις*	ἀκούσ <u>α</u> σ ι ν**				
πᾶς, π α ντός	πᾶσ α , π <u>ά</u> σης	πᾶν, π α ντός	3MFa1		3Na1+	"every, all" 573,365, H(b)
<mark>ἄ</mark> φρων, <mark>ἄ</mark> φρονος ^(S) ,	$\ddot{\mathbf{e}}$ φρων ^(S) , $\ddot{\mathbf{e}}$ φρονος*,	<mark>ἄ</mark> φρον*, <mark>ἄ</mark> φρονος*,	3MFa ³	3MFa ³	$3Na^3$	"foolish"
<mark>ἄ</mark> φροσ ι ν ^(S)	ἄ φροσ ι ν*	ἄ φροσ ι ν*				
μείζων, μείζονος,	μείζων, μείζονος,	μεῖζον, μείζονος*,	3MFj³	3MFj ³	<i>3Nj</i> ³	"greater" 571, 459, 461
μείζοσ ι ν*	μείζοσιν*	μείζοσ ι ν*				
$\beta \alpha \theta \dot{\theta} \varsigma^{(S)}, \beta \alpha \theta \dot{\epsilon} \omega \varsigma,$	βαθεῖα(S), βαθείας*	βαθψ, $βαθέως*$,	4Mh²	$1Fc^2$	$4Nh^2$	"deep" H(g)
βαθέσιν*		βαθέσιν*				
ἥμ ι συς*, ἡμ ί σους,	ἡμ i σει α^* , ἡμ i σεί α ς*	ἥμ ι σ υ , ἡμ ί σους,	4Mi³	1Fc³	4Ni³	"half" VII.7
ἡμ ί σεσ ι ν ^(S)		ἡμ ί σεσ ι ν*				
θῆλ υ ς*, θήλους*,	θήλει α (S), θηλεί <u>α</u> ς	θῆλ υ ς*, θήλους*,	4Mi ³	1Fc³	4Ni ³	"female"
θήλεσιν*		θήλεστν*				
ἀληθής, ἀληθοῦς*,	ἀληθής, ἀληθοῦς,	ἀληθές, ἀληθοῦς*,	4MFg ²	4MFg ²	$4Ng^2$	"true" 572, 360, G(b)
ἀ ληθέσ ι ν*	ἀληθέσεν*	ἀ ληθέσ ι ν*				

⁶⁰ Other nouns like αἰώνιος are ἔνδοξος* "glorious", ἔρημος "deserted, desolate, desert", and πολύτιμος* "costly". See also footnote **52** under §**3.1.1.2.1. Standard Second Declensions**.

31

⁶¹ No regular participles have inherently penultimate accent except for the Aorist Passive, but many irregular ones do.

3.1.3. Comparative and Superlative Adjectives

3.1.3.1. Regular Comparative Adjectives

The comparative forms of almost all adjectives end in -τερος and belong to the *2MFa³-1Fe³-2Na³* declension, no matter what declension the plain adjective belongs to, as the following chart shows. Sometimes an adverbial form is used, ending in -τέρως and marked with the Friberg code ABM, meaning "comparative adverb" (some of these adverbial comparatives are derived from adjectives, and <u>some</u> from adverbs). Comparatives are relatively infrequent, so in most cases I have given every form that actually occurs. ⁶²

The $-\tau\epsilon\rho\sigma\varsigma$ ending is evidently added to the unchanged neuter stem after removing the $-\nu$, except that sometimes stem-final σ is changed to σ . Why? I have not been able to come up with any explanation, though I have explored various possibilities, including inherent accent and stem ending. If anyone has one, I'd love to hear it!

M	Declension <i>F</i>	N		Plain Adjective	Comparative Forms	<u>Friberg</u> code	
2MFa ¹		2Na ¹	"new"	καινός ^(S)	καινότερον	A-MAN-S	Acts 17:21
2MFa ¹	1Fa¹	2Na1	"miserable"	έλεεινός	έλεεινότερ οι	A-MNM-P	1 Co. 15:19
2MFa ¹	1Fa¹	2Na1	"high"	ύψηλός ^(S)	ύψηλότερος	A-MNM-S	He. 7:26
2MFa ¹	1Fa¹	2Na1	"abundant"	περισσός ^(S)	περισσοτέρα	A-MDF-S	2 Co. 2:7
				, ,	περισσοτέρ <u>α</u> ν	A-MAF-S	1 Co. 12:23 1 Co. 12:23 1 Co. 12:24
					περισσότερον	A-MAN-S	Mark 12:40 Luke 20:47
					περισσότερον	A-MNN-S	Mat. 11:9 Mark 7:36 Mark 12:33 Luke 7:26 1 Co. 15:10
					περισσοτέρως	ABM	2 Co. 1:12 2 Co. 2:4 2 Co. 7:13 2 Co. 7:15 2 Co. 11:23
2MFa ¹	1Fa¹	2Na1	"wise"	σοφός	σοφώτερον	A-MNN-S	1 Co. 1:25
2MFa ¹	1Fd1	2Na1	"strong"	ἰσχυρός	ἰσχυρότερος	A-MNM-S	Mat. 3:11, Mark 1:7 Luke 3:16 Luke 11:22
				,, ,	ἰσχυρότερος	APMNM-S	Mark 1:7 Luke 3:16 Luke 11:22
					ἰσχυρότερ οι	A-MNM-P	1 Co. 10:22
					ἰσχυρότερον	A-MNN-S	1 Co. 1:25
2MFa ¹	1Fd1	2Na1	"small"	μικρός	μικρότερος	A-MNM-S	Luke 9:48 Mat. 11:11 Luke 7:28
					μικρότερον	A-MNN-S	Mat. 13:32, Mark 4:31
2MFa ¹	1Fd1	2Na1	"bad"	πονηρός	πονηρότερα	A-MAN-P	Mat. 12:45 Luke 11:26
2MFa ¹	1Fd1	2Na1	"frequent"	πυκνός*	πυκνότερον	ABM	Acts 24:26
2My ¹	1Fw ¹	2Ny1	"double"	διπλοῦς ^(S)	διπλότερον	A-MAM-S	Mat. 23:15
2MFa ²	$1Fd^2$	$2Na^2$	"necessary"	ἀναγκαῖος ^(S)	ἀναγκαιότερον	A-MNN-S	Php. 1:24
2MFa ²	1Fd²	2Na²	"new, young"	νέος	νεώτερος	A-MNM-S	Luke 15:13 John 21:18 Luke 15:12 Luke 22:26
					νεώτερ οι	APMNM-P	Acts 5:6
					νεωτέρους	APMAM-P	1 Tim. 5:1 Ti2:6
					νεώτερ οι	APMVM-P	1 Pe. 5:5
					νεωτέρ <u>α</u> ς	A-MAF-P	1 Tim. 5:11 1 Tim. 5:2 1 Tim. 5:14
2MFa ²	1Fd²	2Na²	"diligent"	σπουδαῖος*	σπουδαιότερον	A-MAM-S	2 Co. 8:22
					σπουδαιότερος	A-MNM-S	2 Co. 8:17
	AB		"earnestly"	σπουδαίως	σπουδαιοτέρως	ABM	Php. 2:28
2MFa ³	1Fa³	2Na³	"despised"	ἄτιμος	ἀτιμότερ α	A-MAN-P	1 Co. 12:23
2MFa ³	1Fa³	2Na³	"honored"	ἔντιμος	έντιμότερος	APMNM-S	Luke 14:8
2MFa ³	1Fb³	2Na³	"different"	διάφορος*	διαφορωτέρ <u>α</u> ς	A-MGF-S	He. 8:6
					διαφορώτερον	A-MAN-S	He. 1:4
2MFa ³	1Fe³	2Na³	"reliable"	βέβαιος	βεβαιότερον	A-MAM-S	2 Pe. 1:19

⁶² There are actually a lot more comparative forms that I have not included, because they do not derive directly from any adjective that actually is used in the New Testament, such as κρείττων οr κρείσσων* "better", which does not derive from καλός "good" and which is much more common than κάλλιον "better", which does, but only occurs once, as an adverb. Most of the other underived or underivable comparatives are similarly irregular.

2MFa³	1Fe³	2Na³	"blessed"	μακάριος	μακαριωτέρ <u>α</u>	A-MNF-S	1 Co. 7:40
2MFa³	1Fe³	2Na³	"complete"	τέλειος	τελειοτέρ <u>α</u> ς	A-MGF-S	He. 9:11
2MFa ³	2MFa ³	2Na³	"costly"	πολύτιμος*	πολυτιμότερον	A-MNN-S	1 Pe. 1:7
2MFa ³	2MFa ³	2Na³	"wise"	φρόνιμος	φρονιμώτερ οι	A-MNM-P	Luke 16:8
4MFg ²	4MFg ²	$4Ng^2$	"exact, strict"	ἀκριβής ^(S)	ἀκριβέστερον	ABM	Acts 18:26+
4MFg ²	4MFg ²	4Ng²	"weak"	ἀσθενής	ἀσθενεστέρῳ	A-MDN-S	1 Pe. 3:7
					ἀσθενέστερ α	A-MNN-P	1 Co. 12:22
4MFg ²	4MFg ²	$4Ng^2$	"intense"	ἐκτενής*	ἐκτενέστερον	ABM	Luke 22:44
4MFg ²	4MFg ²	$4Ng^2$	"well-born"	εὐγενής	εὐγενέστερ οι	A-MNM-P	Acts 17:11
4Mh²	1Fc²	4Nh²	"heavy"	βαρ ύ ς ^(S)	βαρύτερ α	APMAN-P	Mat. 23:23
	AB		"at a distance"	πόρρω	πορρώτερον	ABM	Luke 24:28

3.1.3.2.Irregular Comparative Adjectives

A very small number do not follow this pattern and must be considered irregular. They almost all follow the same pattern, *3MFj³*, *3MFj³*, *3Nj³*.

	clensio	n		Plain	Comparative	Friberg		eclension		
$\frac{M}{2Mj^1}$	F 1Fa ¹	N 2Ni1	"great"	Adjective		code A-MNM-S	M 3MFi ³	F 3MFj ³	N 3N;3	Mat. 11:11 Mat. 18:4 Mat. 23:11 Luke 22:26 Rom. 9:12
2111)	11 a	211)	great	μέγας	•	APMGM-S	JMIT	Jivii	<i>31</i> v _j	He. 6:16 He. 6:13
					μείζονος					
					μεῖζον	A-MNN-S				Mat. 13:32 Mat. 12:6 Mat. 23:19 Mark 4:32 John 10:29
					μείζων	A-MNF-S				Mark 12:31 1 Co. 13:13 1 John 5:9
					μείζονος	A-MGF-S				He. 9:11
					μείζονα	A-MAF-S				John 15:13 John 19:11 James 4:6
					μείζω	A-MAF-S				John 5:36
					μειζοτέρ <u>α</u> ν ⁶³	A-MAF-S	2MFa³	1Fe³	2Na³	3 John 1:4
2Mi1	1Fa¹	2Ni1	"much", "many"	πολ ύ ς		A-MAM-S	3MFj ³	3MFj ³	3Nj³	John 15:2 Acts 18:20
					πλείονες	A-MNM-P				Acts 27:12 Acts 28:23 1 Co. 15:6 He. 7:23
					πλείους	A-MNM-P				Acts 23:21 John 4:41 Acts 19:32 Acts 23:13
					πλειόνων	APMGM-P				2 Co. 2:6 2 Co. 4:15
					πλείοσιν	A-MDM-P				Acts 2:40 1 Co. 10:5
					πλείον α ς	A-MAM-P				Mat. 21:36 John 4:1 1 Co. 9:19 2 Co. 9:2 Php. 1:14
					πλείονος	A-MGF-S				He. 3:3
					πλείονα	A-MAF-S				He. 3:3 He. 11:4
					πλείους	A-MNF-P				Acts 24:11
					πλείον α ς	A-MAF-P				Acts 27:20
					πλείους	A-MAF-P				Acts 13:31 Acts 21:10 Acts 25:6 Acts 25:14
					πλεῖον	A-MNN-S				Mat. 6:25 Mat. 12:41 Mat. 12:42 Luke 9:13 Luke 11:31 Luke 11:32
					πλεῖον	A-MAN-S				Mat. 20:10, Mark 12:43 Luke 7:43 Luke 21:3 Acts 4:17
					πλέον	A-MAN-S				Acts 15:28 Luke 3:13
					πλειόνων	A-MGN-P				Luke 11:53 Acts 4:22 Acts 24:17
					πλείον α	A-MAN-P				John 7:31 Rev. 2:19
					πλείω	A-MAN-P				Mat. 26:53
2MFa1	1Fa1	2Na¹	"good"	καλός		ABM	3MFj ³	3MFj³	3Nj³	Acts 25:10
				5	καλλίον α ^(S)	A-MAN-P				Jer. 18:11
4Mh²	1Fc²	4Nh²	"quick"	ταχύς	τάχιον	ABM	3MFj ³	3MFj³	3Nj³	John 13:27 John 20:4 He. 13:19 He. 13:23

⁶³ This is an odd one, since it mixes a regular ending with an irregular stem!

3.1.3.3. Regular Superlative Adjectives

The superlative of "regular" adjectives, corresponding to the Regular Comparative Adjectives in -τερος, end in -τατος. However, these are quite rare, and the irregular superlatives are much more common. I have given every form that actually occurs in the New Testament below.

	Plain	Comparative	Friberg		Superlative	Friberg	
	Adjective	Forms	<u>code</u>		Forms	<u>code</u>	
"holy"	ἄγιος				άγιωτάτη	A-SDF-S	Jude 1:20
"exact, strict"	ἀκριβής ^(S)	ἀκριβέστερον	ABM	Acts 18:26+	ἀκριβεστάτην	A-SAF-S	Acts 26:5
"valuable"	τίμιος				τιμιωτάτφ	A-SDM-S	Rev. 21:11
	τίμιος				τιμιωτάτου	A-SGN-S	Rev. 18:12

3.1.3.4. Irregular Superlative Adjectives

The irregular superlatives end in -toτος. These sometimes correspond to irregular comparatives, as in the first four examples below, but far more often do not derive in any regular way from ordinary or comparative adjectives, as in the remaining examples. (In some cases the plain or comparative adjective and superlative are indeed related, but the derivation is not regular, as in the case of $\dot{\nu}\psi\eta\lambda\dot{\delta}\varsigma^{(S)}$.)

	Plain Adjective	Comparative Forms	<u>Friberg</u> <u>code</u>		Superlative Forms	<u>Friberg</u> code	
"great"	μέγας	μείζων	A-MNM-S	Mat. 11:11+	μέγιστ α	A-SAN-P	2 Pe. 1:4
"much", "many"	πολύς	πλείων*	A-MNM-S		πλεῖστον	APSAN-S	1 Co. 14:27
		πλείων*	A-MNM-S		πλεῖστ αι	A-SNF-P	Mat. 11:20
		πλείων*	A-MNM-S		πλεῖστος	A-SNM-S	Mat. 21:8, Mark 4:1
"less"		<i>ἔ</i> λαττον	ABM	1 Tim. 5:9	ἐλάχιστος	A-SNM-S	Mat. 5:19 1 Co. 15:9
		έλάσσω	APMAM-S	John 2:10	<i>ἐ</i> λαχίστη	A-SNF-S	Mat. 2:6
		έλάσσονι	APMDM- S	Rom. 9:12	έλαχίστου	A-SGN-S	James 3:4
		<i>ἔ</i> λαττον	APMNN- S	He. 7:7	έλαχιστοτέρφ	APMDM- S	Eph. 3:8
		έλαχιστοτέρφ ⁶³	APMDM- S	Eph. 3:8	<i>ἐ</i> λαχίστῳ	A-SDN-S	Luke 16:10 Luke 16:10 Luke 19:17
					ἐλάχιστον	A-SAN-S	Luke 12:26 1 Co. 4:3
					έλαχίστων	A-SGM-P	Mat. 25:40 Mat. 25:45
					έλαχίστων	A-SGF-P	Mat. 5:19
					ἐλαχίστων	A-SGN-P	1 Co. 6:2
"most excellent"	κράτιστος*				κρατίστω	A-SDM-S	Acts 23:26
					κράτιστε	A-SVM-S	Luke 1:3 Acts 24:3 Acts 26:25
"high"	ύψηλός ^(S)	ύψηλότερος	A-MNM-S	He. 7:26	ύψίστοις	APSDN-P	Mat. 21:9, Mark 11:10 Luke 2:14 Luke 19:38
					ύψίστου	APSGM-S	Luke 1:32 Luke 1:35 Luke 1:76 Luke 6:35
					ΰψιστος	APSNM-S	Acts 7:48
					ύψίστου	A-SGM-S	Mark 5:7 Luke 8:28 Acts 16:17 He. 7:1

3.1.4.The Article

		Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
	Nom.		ή	τó
Sg.	Gen.	τοῦ	τῆς	τοῦ
	Dat. Acc.	τῷ	τῆ	τῷ
	Acc.	τόν	τήν	τó
	Nom.			τ ά
Pl.	Gen.	τῶν	τῶν	τῶν
	Dat.	τοῖς τούς	ταῖς	τοῖς
	Acc.	τούς	τάς	τ ά
		5	5	

The four forms which do not begin with τ are *proclitics* (i.e., they have no accent of their own, and are phonologically attached to the following word).

Moulton says that the article has no vocative. In a strictly grammatical sense he is right, since, for example, the word $\pi\acute{e}\tau\epsilon\rho$ (Matt. 6:9), which is a uniquely vocative form, never has the article. However, if the article needs to be added to this word, the nominative form \acute{o} $\pi\acute{e}\tau\acute{\eta}\rho$ is used instead (Matt. 11:26). There are numerous examples of this use of the nominative with article in place of a vocative: Luke 8:54, Matt. 11:26, Mark 15:34, Acts 13:41, Eph. 5:25, 6:4-5, Rom. 15:11, etc.

3.2. Pronouns

3.2.1.Personal Pronouns

	First	Second	<i>3rd M.</i>	3rd F.	3rd N.
	581; K(a)	581; K(b)	581; J(a)	581; J(a)	581; J(a)
Sg. Nom.	ἐγώ++	σύ ⁺⁺	αὐτός++	αὐτή++	αὐτό++
Gen.	έμοῦ+ (μου)	σοῦ+ (σου)	αὐτοῦ	αὐτῆς	αὐτοῦ
Dat.	ἐμ <mark>οί</mark> + (μοι)	σ <mark>οί</mark> + (σοι)	αὐτῷ	αὐτῆ	αὐτῷ
		σέ+ (σε)	αὐτόν	αὐτήν	αὐτό
Pl. Nom.	ἡμεῖς++	ύμεῖς++	αὐτ οί **	αὐτ αί ^{(S)++}	αὐτ ά **
Gen.	ἡμῶν	ύμῶν	αὐτῶν	αὐτὧν	αὐτὧν
Dat.	ήμῖν	ὑ μῖν	αὐτοῖς	αὐταῖς	αὐτοῖς
Acc.	ἡμᾶς	ύμᾶς	αὐτούς	αὐτ <u>ά</u> ς	αὐτ ά

Other pronouns or adjectives in the same class as αὐτός:

ὄς "who, which, what", 583 ἐκεῖνος "that", 582 ἄλλος "other", 60

Note that $\alpha \dot{\nu} \tau \dot{\delta} \zeta$ is declined just like $\dot{\alpha} \gamma \epsilon \theta \dot{\delta} \zeta$, except that the neuter singular nominative and accusative lack the -v. As is the case for the article, the personal pronouns do not have a vocative form. Obviously, the only ones which could have a vocative form are the second person pronouns, and in fact in the English translation of a number of passages the second person pronoun is used in a clearly vocative sense, as in Mat. 14:31, "O you of little faith..." However, these all appear to be cases of the vocative adjectives $\dot{\delta}\lambda t \gamma \dot{\delta} \tau t \dot{\delta} t \dot{\delta} \tau t$

The pronouns marked with ** are inherently emphatic, and are only used when special emphasis is intended. (In Spanish many pronouns are also inherently emphatic, specifically the subject pronouns, which are optional unless needed for emphasis, as in "Tú viniste," "You came," in which the pronoun is only used for emphasis, instead of simply saying "Viniste," "You came," but English has no such distinction, since the pronoun is always required.)

The pronouns marked with ⁺ are emphatic only under certain circumstances (specifically, when not preceded by a preposition).

3.2.2.Possessive Adjectives

	First	Second
Sg.	ἐμός ⁺⁺	σός++
Pl.	ἡμέτερος ^{(S)++}	ύμέτερος++

The above are a means of expressing possession if the speaker wants to be emphatic. These are used just like any other adjective, and have all of the forms of an adjective.

3.3. Prepositions

The red statistics and glosses in the following table are from my preliminary contextual interlinear glosses of Mark and John. The others are simply New Testament counts. Most of these glosses are taken from Machen's text.

In Greek, the case of the noun which follows a preposition is always determined by the preposition used, and can be Genitive, Dative or Accusative, depending on the preposition. Most prepositions govern the Genitive case. Some prepositions can govern more than one case, and in these cases there is usually a difference in meaning.

Preposition		Genitive		Dative		Accusative		Case unclear	Prefix	Adverb or Conjunction
All three cases:										
ἐπί / ἐπ' / ἐφ'	890	on, over, at the time of	220	at, on the basis of	187	on, to, against	483			
παρά / παρ'	194	from, by	82	with, in the presence of	53	alongside of, rather than	59			
πρός	700	for	1	near, at	7	to, at, with, etc.	692			
ἐπί / ἐπ' / ἐφ'	890	on on in to at before over upon	220 18 4 3 2 1 1 1 545	on at in on about after against because of by	187 8 5 4 2 1 1 1 1 447	on(to) on to upon at onto before for over	483 23 6 4 3 2 1 1 1746			
Genitive or Accusative:		. ,	205	1			200	Т		
διά / δι'	667	through	387 74			on account of	280			
κατά / κατ' / καθ'	473	down, against, by, throughout	/4			according to, throughout, in, during	399			
μετά / μετ' / μεθ'	469	with	364			after	104	(PA/PG)	1	
περί	333	about, concerning	294			around, near	39			
ύπέρ	149	for, on behalf of	130			above, over, more than, beyond	19			more (2 Cor. 11:23) 1
ύπό / ὑπ' / ὑφ'	220	by	169			under	51			

Preposition		Genitive		Dative		Accusative	Case unclear	Prefix	Adverb or Conjunction	
Genitive or Dative:										
ἐγγύς	13	near	9	near to	2		near (PD/PG) 2	2	near	17
Accusative only:										
εἰς	1767					in(to) 1767				
νή ⁶⁵	1					by (oath) 1				
Dative only:										
ėv	2752			in, with	2752					$\overline{}$
σύν	128			with	128					
				•			•		•	
Genitive only:		T		T		T			<u> </u>	
ἀντί / ἀνθ'	22	for, instead of	22							
ἀπό / ἀπ' / ἀφ'	646		646							
ἄχρι / ἄχρις	44	until	44						until (<u>sub. conj.)</u>	5
ἐκ / ἐξ	914		914							
ἔμπροσθεν	44	before	44						before	4
ένεκεν / ένεκα / εΐνεκεν	26	on account of	26							
ἐνώπιον	94	in the presence of	94							
ἔ ξω	19	outside	19						outside	44
ἐπάνω	17	above	17						above	2
ἕως	108	until	108						until (<u>sub. conj.)</u>	38
μέχρι / μέχρις	16	until	16						until (<u>sub. conj.)</u>	1
ὀπίσω	26	behind	26						behind	9
πέραν	13	beyond	13						beyond	10
πρό	47	before	47							
χωρίς	40	without	40						separately	1

⁶⁵ In many grammars this is not treated as a postposition, but since it is always followed by an accusative noun, the thing being sworn by, I see no reason not to treat it so. It only occurs once in the N.T., in 1 Cor. 15:31, but also occurs twice in the Septuagint, in Gen. 42:15, 16.

Preposition		Genitive	Dative	Accusative	Case unclear	Prefix	Adverb or Conjunction	
Infrequent, all Geni	tive:							
ἄμα	2	along with 2					at the same time	8
ἀνά <u>μέσον</u>	5	among, in 5					apiece	8
ἀνά								
άνευ	3	without 3						
ἄντικρυς	1	opposite 1						
ἀντιπέρα	1	opposite 1						
ἀπέναντι	5	opposite 5						
ἄτερ	2	without 2						
ἐκτός	4	outside, without 4					outside, without	4
ἔναντι	2	before 2						
ἐναντίον	5	before 5						
ἐντός	1	within 1					within	1
ἐπέκεινα	1	farther on 1						
ἔσω	1	inside 1					inside	8
ἐσώτερον	1	inner part of 1						
ἔξωθεν	2	outwardly 2					outwardly	11
κατέναντι	7	opposite 7					opposite	1
κατενώπιον	3	before 3						
κυκλόθεν	2	all around 2					all around	1
κύκλφ	3	around 3					around	5
μέσον	1	in the midst of 1					in the middle	2
μεταξύ	7	between 7					meanwhile, next	2
ὄπισθεν	2	behind 2					(from) behind	5
ὀψέ	1	after 1					late	2
παρεκτός	2	except for 2					unmentioned/external	1
πλήν	4	except 4					but (conj.)	27
πλησίον	1	near 1					neighbor	16
ύπεράνω	3	<u>(far)</u> above 3						
ύπερέκεινα	1	beyond 1						
· ὑποκάτω	11	underneath 11						
χάριν	9	on account of 9						

3.4. Verbs

Traditionally verbs are cited in Greek using the first person singular present indicative active as the citation form (e.g. πιστεύω, καταλύω^(S), λύω*). However, I have chosen to cite the present active infinitive (e.g. πιστεύειν, καταλύειν*, λύειν*). I have done so for several reasons: 1) The infinitive is more than twice as frequent as the first person present form (specifically, it occurs for more than twice as many verbs, 303 as opposed to 126). 2) In contract verbs (verbs whose stems end in α , ϵ , ϵ , ϵ) it is not possible to tell what the stem vowel is in the contracted form of the first person present, whereas it is possible to tell with the infinitive. (Because of this, the uncontracted form of the first person present is traditionally cited; however, these uncontracted forms never occur, at least not in Kotvή!) 3) A few sources do cite the infinitive instead of the first person present as the citation form.

In the verb tables below, I have arranged the "tenses" in a nontraditional way. "Present" and "Imperfect" are related in that 1) they both specify the same type of action, which is a continuous (or habitual) as opposed to a single simple (or discrete) action, only differing as to the time of the action, and 2) in terms of grammatical form, the "Imperfect" is derived from the "Present" in all verbs, even the irregulars.

"Perfect" and "Pluperfect" are related in precisely the same way, the first representing a present tense and the second its past tense. But they both refer to the same kind of action, which Machen describes as "the present state resultant upon a past action" (page 187, ¶452), which can sometimes be like the English "Perfect" tense, though not necessarily, as Machen points out. (According to the Spanish translation of Machen, the Spanish "Perfect" tense corresponds quite closely, at least in its use in most Spanish-speaking areas, though in the highlands of Ecuador its use is unusual.)

The relationship between "Future" and "Aorist" is a bit less clear, but it seems likely that they are related in a similar way in referring to a discrete (or simple) action as opposed to a continuous one, though historically they seem to have separate derivations. In the other moods, there is no difference between present and past time, and in fact the "Aorist" in these moods has usually a present or even a future reference. This system only breaks down in Kotvή in the participles and infinitives, in which both aorist and future can occur. (The latter are rare; there is only one future infinitive in the entire New Testament, ἔσεσθαι, the future of εἶναι "to be", 1SPI εἰμι, which has no aorist, so the future is the only alternative! The future participles are slightly more common, though still extremely rare, only 13 forms occurring in the entire New Testament.)

Machen states that "The Greek verb is for the most part exceedingly regular in deriving the individual forms indicating voice, mood, person and number from the basal tense stems. But the formation of those basal stems from the stem of the verb (and still more from the present stem) is often exceedingly irregular. The basal tense stems, from which all the rest of the verb is formed, are six in number. These six, given with the personal ending for the first person singular indicative, are called the *principal parts*." (Page 76, ¶159, italics mine.) I follow the same system, except that I cite the present active infinitive instead of the first person singular present indicative, and the third person singular instead of the first person singular for all the other principal parts. Thus the six principal parts are: 1) Present & Imperfect System, 2) Future Active & Middle System, 3) Aorist Active & Middle System, 4) Perfect Active System, 5) Perfect Middle/Passive System, and 6) Aorist & Future Passive System. In the tables that follow I show which groups of verb forms are derived from each principal part, and I put the principal part in bold face.

As elsewhere, the forms marked with * do not occur for this verb, but do occur for other verbs. Forms marked with ** do not occur at all in the New Testament for any verb, though the form is not in doubt for Greek in general. These are only included if the tense or mood in question is represented in at least some form in the New Testament. This table highlights form, not function. Thus deponent verbs are conjugated like middle or passive verbs.

Three forms of each participle are given, the nominative singular, the genitive singular and the dative plural, since many of them are third declension adjectives. The other forms are not listed, but are lumped together as "(other)".

⁶⁶ Though they both have a -σ- in the suffix in the regular verbs, according to en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Proto-Indo-European verbs the Aorist is derived from the Indo-European Sigmatic (-s-) Aorist, whereas the Future is derived from the Indo-European Desiderative, which also had an -s-.

Machen states that "Verbs have recessive accent," meaning that "the accent goes back as <u>far as</u> the general rules of accent will permit" (page 15, <u>13</u>). This rule is generally true for "regular" verbs. However, it does not apply to the participles or infinitives. It also does not apply to contract verbs (although it probably did before they were contracted).

Note that in the optative the endings $\underline{\alpha}$ 1 and \underline{o} 1 are long, whereas in the infinitives they are short (in a few cases like the perfect active infinitive the length cannot be directly determined, though I have found no case where the α 1 is definitely long). See the footnote in §2.1.2.4 on page 8 for more on this.

3.4.1. "Regular" Verb in -ύειν.

The verbs in this group are completely "regular" verbs, in that the stem (e.g. $\pi + \sigma + \tau = 0$) never changes in any form. (In the tables I will mark this unchanging stem in orange.) The only "regular" verbs, by this definition, are verbs which end in υ or ι^{67} . All other stems undergo at least some changes to the stem. The changes which occur are dependent on the final letter (or letters) of the stem, and the first letter (or letters) of the suffix. Later on I will list other "semi-regular" verbs whose stems end in various other letters.

⁶⁷ Some examples are: ἀνασείειν, ἀποκυλ<u>ί</u>ειν, κλείειν, ἀποκλείειν, ἐκκλείειν, διαπρίειν, ἐγχρ<u>ί</u>ειν, κλαίειν.

The chart below is a list of those forms which occur in more than 100 verbs, arranged in order of frequency. (I have also included a few less frequent ones for comparison.) Note that the <u>traditional</u> citation form is number 18 on the list, whereas the present active infinitive is number 4! Note also that numbers 7 and 9 are not even listed on the chart, since only three participles are listed for each group. Numbers 4, 15, 1 and 10 are four of the forms I am citing as principal parts.

1.	aorist indicative active, third person singular	(e.g. ἐ πίστευ σεν) - 457
2.	aorist infinitive active	(e.g. π ιστεῦσαι) - 363
3.	aorist indicative active, third person plural	(e.g. ἐπ ί στευσ α ν) - 304
4.	present infinitive active	(e.g. π ι στεύειν) - 303
5.	present indicative active, third person singular	(e.g. π ι στεύει) - 291
6.	present participle active nom. masculine singular	(e.g. π ι στεύων) - 262
7.	aorist participle active nom. masculine plural	(e.g. π ι στεύσ <u>α</u> ς) - 245
8.	present participle active nom. masculine plural	(e.g. πιστεύοντες) - 226
9.	aorist participle active nom. masculine plural	(e.g. π ιστεύσα ντες) - 187
10.	aorist indicative passive, third person singular	(e.g. ἐπιστεύθη) - 177 (17)
11.	present indicative passive, third person singular	(e.g. π ιστεύ ετ αι) - 172 (56)
12.	present indicative active, third person plural	(e.g. πιστεύσουσιν) - 163
13.	imperfect indicative active, third person plural	(e.g. ἐπίστευον) - 162
14.	aorist subjunctive active, third person singular	(e.g. π ιστεύ ση ^(S)) - 161
15.	future indicative active, third person singular	(e.g. π ι στεύσει) - 160
16.	imperfect indicative active, third person singular	(e.g. ἐπ ί στευεν) - 146
17.	present infinitive passive	(e.g. π ιστεύ εσθ αι *) - 139 (52)
18.	present indicative active, first person singular	(e.g. π ι στεύω) - 126
19.	aorist indicative active, first person singular	(e.g. ἐπ ί στευσ α) - 126
20.	aorist imperative active, second person singular	(e.g. π ί στευσον) - 117
21.	present indicative active, second person plural	(e.g. π ι στεύετε) - 116
22.	aorist imperative active, second person plural	(e.g. π ιστεύσατε^(S)) - 113
23.	present mid. /pass. participle nom. masc. singular	(e.g. π ιστευ όμενος*) - 110
24.	present imperative active, second person plural	(e.g. π ι στεύετε) - 108
25.	aorist indicative passive, third person plural	(e.g. ἐπ ι στεύθησ α ν) - 105
26.	future indicative active, first person singular	(e.g. π ι στεύσει) - 92
27.	perfect indicative active, third person singular	(e.g. πεπ ί στευκεν) - 65
28.	perfect indicative mid./pass., third person sg.	(e.g. πε πίστευται *) - 64
29.	aorist indicative passive, first person singular	(e.g. ἐπ+στεύθη) - 26 (7)
30.	perfect indicative active, first person singular	(e.g. ἐπ ί στευσεν) - 33
31.	perfect indicative mid./pass., first person sg.	(e.g. ἐπ ί στευσεν) - 10

For πιστεύειν I include statistical counts for each form. The number beside the form is a count of how many distinct verbs this form occurs for in the New Testament. This information was compiled from a word list generated from the computer text of the New Testament. Deponent verbs are not counted under the active forms, but rather under the middle or passive form which is actually used. Next to the count for middle and passive forms is included in parentheses the count which corresponds to the number which are deponent.

3.4.1.1. **Πιστεύ**ειν "to believe"

This verb is completely "regular". Because the stem ends in a diphthong, the stem ending is always long. Compare this with the verb in the next section, καταλύειν*.

		ontinuous	•••		erfect			Discre		
	("Present"	" & "Imperfect" (middle) &		("Perfect" &	% "Pluperfect") (middle)/passive		active	("Future" & (middle)	"Aorist") passive	
-	(1) "Pres		(1)	(4) "Perfe	(// 1		(2)	"Future" (2		
Indic-	πιστεύω	126 πιστεύομ		πεπ ί στευκ α	πεπ ί στευμ αί	10	π ι στεύσω [*]	92 πιστεύσομαι*	26(20) πιστευθήσομαι*	11(4)
ative	πιστεύεις	78 πιστεύ η*	, ,	πε πίστευκα ς	17 πε πί στευσ αι *		π ι στεύσεις ^(S)	6 π ι στεύση ^(S)	2(18) πιστευθήση*	8
mood	πιστεύει	291 πιστεύετα	` .	πεπίστευκεν	65 πεπίστευται *			160 πιστεύσεται *	51(8) πιστευθήσεται*	86(6)
Pres-	πιστεύομεν	94 π ι στευόμ	, ,	πεπιστεύκαμεν	21 πεπιστεύμεθα*		πιστεύσομεν	17 πιστευσόμεθα*	15(12) πιστευθησόμεθα*	` '
ent time	πιστεύετε πιστεύουσιν	116 πιστεύεσου 16 πιστεύοντ	٠.) πεπ ι στεύκ α τε) πεπ ι στεύκασιν*	20 πεπίστευσθε* 22 πεπίστευντ αι *		πιστεύσετε πιστεύσουσιν	1 πιστεύσεσθε* 87 πιστεύσοντ αι *	22(16) πιστευθήσεσθε* 7(24) πιστευθήσοντ αι (S)	7(1)
time	(1) "Imperi		(1)	(4) "Pluperfe			(3)	"Aorist" (3)		41()
Indic-	ἐπ ί στευον ^(S)	21 ἐπ ι στευόμ		(ἐ)πεπιστεύκειν*	1 ἐπεπ ι στεύμην**	0		126 ἐπ ι στευσ ά μην*	22(6) ἐπ ι στεύθην	26(7)
	έπ ί στευες*	5 ἐπ ι στεύοι		(ἐ)πεπ ι στεύκεις*	1 ἐπεπ ί στευσο**		ἐ πί στευσ α ς	65 ἐπιστεύσω*	8(5) ἐπ ι στεύθης*	8(1)
mood	ἐπ ί στευεν	146 ἐπιστεύετ	o* 84(41)	(ἐ)πεπιστεύκει*	14 ἐπεπίστευτο*	6	ἐπ ί στευσεν	457 ἐ πιστεύσα το*		177(17)
	ἐπ ι στεύομεν*	16 ἐπ ι στευόμ		(ἐ)πεπιστεύκειμεν**	0 ἐπεπ ι στεύμεθ α **		ἐπ ι στεύσ α μεν	75 ἐπ ι στευσ $\frac{\alpha}{2}$ μεθ $\frac{\alpha}{2}$ *	11(8) ἐπ ι στεύθημεν*	21(4)
	ἐπ ι στεύετε	11 ἐπιστεύεο		(ἐ)πεπιστεύκειτε*	2 ἐπεπίστευσθε**		ἐπ ι στεύσ α τε	72 ἐπ ι στεύσ α σθε*	19(10) ἐπιστεύθητε*	27(5)
	έπίστευον	162 ἐπιστεύον		(ἐ)πεπ ι στεύκεισ α ν	11 ἐπεπίστευντο*	1	ἐπ ί στευσ α ν	04 ἐπιστεύσαντο*	9(19) ἐπιστεύθησαν	105(1)
	(1) "Pres π ι στεύω*	ent" Subjunct	· /		ct" Subjunctive (5)			ist" Subjunctive (3)	(6)	15(2)
Sub-	π ι στεύω" π ι στεύης*	22 π ι στεύωμ 9 π ι στεύη*) πεπ ι στεύκω*) πεπ ι στεύκης*	1		π ι στεύσω π ι στεύσης	66 <mark>πιστεύσωμαι*</mark> 58 πιστεύσ η*	12(7) πιστευθῶ* 7() πιστευθῆς*	15(2) 12()
junc-	π ι στεύη	6 π ι στεύητα		πε πιστεύ κη**	0			161 πιστεύσ ητ αι *	26(1) π ι στευθῆ*	70(6)
tive	π ι στεύωμεν*	5 π ι στευώμ		πεπ ι στεύκωμεν*	1		πιστεύσωμεν	42 πιστευσ ώμεθ α *	7() πιστευθῶμεν*	1()
	πιστεύητε	8 πιστεύησ		πε πι στεύκητε*	1		πιστεύσητε	76 πιστεύσησθε*	12(7) πιστευθῆτε*	0(6)
	πιστεύ ωσ ι ν*	6 π ι στεύων		πε πιστεύ κωσιν**	0		πιστεύ σωσιν	72 πιστεύ σωντ αι *	17(9) πιστευθῶσιν*	1(2)
	(1) "Pres	ent" Imperativ	ve (1)	(4) "Perfe	ct" Imperative (5)		(3) "Aor	ist" Imperative (3)	(6)	
Im-	πίστευε	75 π ι στεύου	` .	πεπ ί στευκε**	0 πεπ ί στευσο*			117 πίστευσαι *	17(7) π ι στεύθητ ι *	18(4)
pera-	π ι στευέτω ^(S)	54 πιστευέσ ι	θω* 20(8 _.	πεπιστευκέτω**	0 πεπιστεύσθω**	0	π ι στευσ ά τω*	25 π ι στευσ ά σθω*	6(5) πιστευθήτω*	10(1)
tive	πιστεύετε	108 πιστεύεσ	Ac* (1/26)	πε πι στεύκετε**	0 πε πί στευσθε*	1/1)	π ι στεύσ α τε ^(S)	11 πιστεύσασθε*	18(12) πιστεύθ ητε*	19(7)
mood	π ι στευέτωσ α ν*		- (-	πεπ ι στευκέτωσ α ν**	0 πεπ ι στεύσθωσ α ν				* 1(1) πιστευθήτωσ α ν*	18(7)
		ent" Optative			ct" Optative (5)			ist" Optative (3)	(6)	-
	π ι στεύοιμ ι **	0 π ι στευοίμ			er opinare (s)		π ιστεύ σαιμ ι **	0 πιστευσαίμην*	2(2) π ι στευθείην**	0
Opta-	π ι στεύοις**	0 π ι στεύοιο					πιστεύσ αις**	0 πιστεύσ αιο**	0 πιστευθείης**	0
tive	π ι στεύ <u>οι</u> *	3 π ι στεύοιτ	0**)			π ι στεύσ <u>αι</u> *	13 πιστεύσαιτο*	1(1) π ιστευ θείη*	3
mood	π ι στεύοιμεν**	0 π ι στευοίμ)			πιστεύσαιμεν**	0 πιστευσ αίμεθ α **	0 πιστευθείημεν**	0
	πιστεύοιτε*	1 πιστεύοιο					πιστεύσαιτε**	0 πιστεύσαισθε**	0 πιστευθείητε**	0
Infini-	πιστεύοιεν*	1 πιστεύοιν ent" Infinitive			ct" Infinitive (5)		πιστεύσαιεν*	3 πιστεύσαιντο** ist" Infinitive (3)	0 πιστευθείησαν**	0
tive	(1) Pres πιστεύειν	ent Infinitive 0 πι στεύεσ	\ /	(4) Perre) πεπ ι στευκέν αι *	()	10(1)	(3) Aor π ι στεῦσ αι		(6) 54(27) π ι στευθῆν αι	99(9)
ave	ntorcociv	0 Moteoco.	17(32	nento teo kevat	24 nemoteocour	10(1)		re" Infinitive (2)	54(21) Motooojivat	77(7)
							πιστεύσειν**	0 πιστεύ σεσθ αι *	2(2) πιστευθῆσεσθαι*	* 0
	(1) "Pres	ent" Participle	(1)	(4) "Perfe	ct" Participle (5)			ist" Participle (3)	(6)	
Masc.	π ι στεύων	•	•	πεπιστευκώς	22 πεπιστευμένος*			245 πιστευσά μενος*	58() π ι στευθείς ^(S)	57(12)
	πιστεύ οντος*	52 πι στευομ	, ,	πεπιστευκότος*	7 πεπ ι στευμένου*		πιστεύσα ντος*	47 πιστευσα μένου*	12(6) πιστευθέντος*	10(1)
	πιστεύουσιν	7 π ι στευομ	•	πεπιστευκόσιν	10 πεπιστευμένοις*			11 πιστευσαμένοις*	4() πιστευθεῖσιν**	0
Fem.	(other) π ι στεύουσ α *	520 (other)* 5 π ι στευομι	` ') (other)) πεπ ι στευκυῖ α *	5 (other)* 4 πεπ ι στευμένη*		` '	282 (other)* 40 π ι στευσ α μένη*	50(2) (other)*	69(11)
	π ι στευούσης*	14 π ι στευομ		πε πιστευ κυίης*	4 πεπ ι στευμένης*	4(1)	π ι στεύσ <u>α</u> σ α πιστευσ <u>ά</u> σης*	πιστευσαμένης*	(2) πιστευθεῖσα*2(2) πιστευθείσης*	1(4)
	πιστευούσαις*	πιστευομ		πεπιστευκυίαις**	0 πεπιστευμέναις*	()	π ι στευσ <u>ά</u> σαις*	1 π ι στευσ α μέναις*		0
	(other)*	106 (other)*		(other)*	4 (other)*		(other)*	19 (other)*	4(4) (other)*	9
Neut.	πιστεῦον*	26 πιστευό μ	evov* 25(5)	πεπ ι στευκός*	πε πι στευμένον*	12	π ι στεῦσ α ν*	8 π ι στευσ ά μενον*	1(1) πιστευθέν*	8(1)
	πιστεύ οντος*	14 π ι στευομ		πεπ ιστευ κότος**	0 πεπιστευμένου*	5	πιστεύσα ντος*	2 πιστευσα μένου*	2(2) πιστευθέντος*	6
	π ι στεύουσ ι ν*	π ι στευομ		πε πιστευ κόσιν**	0 πεπ ι στευμένοις*		π ι στεύσ <u>α</u> σιν**	0 πιστευσα μένοις*	1(1) πιστευθεῖσιν*	1
	(other)*	67 (other)*	54(15)	(other)	15 (other)*	51	(other)*	8 (other)*	() (other)*	11(1)
Masc.								re" Participle (2) 8 π ι στευσόμενος**	(6) 0 πιστευθ ησόμενος	** 0
masc.							πιστεύσων* πιστεύσοντος**	0 πιστευσομένου**		
							πιστεύσουσιν**	0 πιστευσομένοις*		c** 0
							(other)*	1 (other)**	0 (other)**	0
Fem.							π ιστεύ σουσ α **	0 πιστευσομένη**	0 πιστευθησομένη*	** 0
							πιστευ σούσης**	0 πιστευσομένης**		
							πιστευ σούσαις**	0 πιστευσομέναις*	* 0 πιστευ θησομέναι	ς** 0
_							(other)**	0 (other)**	0 (other)**	0
Neut.							πιστεῦσον**	0 πιστευσόμενον**		
							πιστεύσοντος**	0 πιστευσομένου**		
							π ι στεύσουσ ι ν**	0 πιστευσομένοις*:		ς** ()
							(other)*	1 (other)*	2(2) (other)*	1

 $[\]ast\ast$ Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for any verb

Bold: Forms I am using for "Principal parts"

^{*} Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for this verb (it has no derivatives)

Gray background:_Categories not occurring for this verb and many others

3.4.1.2.Καταλύειν* "to destroy" and Other Derivatives of λύειν* "to untie"

///D	Continuous (1)		Perfec			Discrete	,,,
("P	resent" & "Imper	,	("Perfect" & "P		i	("Future" & "Aori	· 1
	active	(middle)/passive	active	(middle)/passive	active	(middle)	passive
Ladia	(1) "Present"	\ <i>'</i>	(4) "Perfect"	* *	(2)	"Future" (2)	(6)
Indic-	κ αταλύ ω ^(S)	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ομαι^(S)	κ ατα λέλ υ κα*	κ ατα λέ λυ μ αι *	κ αταλύ σω	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>σομαι*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θήσομαι*
ative	κ αταλύ εις	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>η*	κ ατα λέλ υ κας*	καταλέλυσαι	κ αταλύ σεις ^(S)	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ση^(S)	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θήση*
mood	κ αταλύ ει	κ αταλύ ετ αι *	καταλέλυκεν*	κ αταλέλυται (\$)	κ αταλύ σει	κ αταλύ σετ αι *	κ αταλυ θήσετ αι
Pres-	κ αταλύ ομεν*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>όμεθα*	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> καμεν ^(S)	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> μεθ α (S)	καταλύσομεν*	κ αταλυ σόμεθ α *	καταλυθησόμεθα*
ent	κ ατα λ <u>ύ</u> ετε	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>εσθε*	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κ α τε*	κ ατα λέ <mark>λυ</mark> σθε*	καταλύσετε*	κ αταλύ σεσθε*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θήσεσθε
time	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ουσιν	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ονται*	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κ <u>α</u> σιν*	κ ατα λέ λυ ντ αι *	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>σουσιν^(S)	κ αταλύ σοντ αι *	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θήσονται
T 1:	(1) "Imperfect"	* *	(4) "Pluperfect"		(3)	"Aorist" (3)	(6)
Indic-	κ α τέλ <u>υ</u> ον*	κ α τελ <u>υ</u> όμην ^(S)	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κειν*	κ ατα λε <mark>λό</mark> μην**	κ ατέλ<u>υ</u>σα	κ ατελ<u>υ</u>σά μην*	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> θην*
ative	κ α τέλ <u>υ</u> ες*	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> ου*	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κεις*	κ ατα λέλ⊕σο**	κ ατέλ<u>υ</u>σα ς(S)	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> σω*	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> θης(S)
mood	κ α τέλ <u>υ</u> εν	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> ετο	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κει*	κ ατα λέ <mark>λ⊕</mark> το*	κ α τέλ <u>υ</u> σε(ν)	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> σ α το ^(S)	κ α τε <mark>λύ</mark> θη
Past	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> ομεν*	κ α τελ <u>υ</u> όμεθ α *	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κειμεν**	κ ατα λε <mark>λό</mark> μεθ α **	κ ατελ<u>ύ</u>σα μεν ^(S)	κ α τε <mark>λυ</mark> σ ά μεθ α *	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> θημεν*
time	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> ετε*	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> εσθε*	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κειτε*	κ ατα λέ <mark>λ⊕</mark> σθε**	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> σ α τε*	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> σ α σθε*	κ α τε <mark>λύ</mark> θητε*
	κ α τέλ <u>υ</u> ον ^(S)	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> οντο	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κεισ α ν*	κ ατα λέ <mark>λ⊕</mark> ντο*	κ α τέλ <u>υ</u> σ α ν	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> σ α ντο*	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> θησ α ν
	\ /	Subjunctive (1)		Subjunctive (5)		Subjunctive (3)	(6)
	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ω*	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ωμαι*	κ ατα λελ ύ κω*		κ αταλ ύσω	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>σωμαι *	κ αταλυ θῶ®
Sub-	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ης*	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>η*	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κης*		κ ατα λ <u>ύ</u> σης	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ση*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θ ῆς*
junc-	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>η*	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ηται *	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κη**		κ αταλ ύση	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>σηται *	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θ ῆ
tive	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ωμεν*	κ αταλυ ώμεθ α *	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κωμεν*		κ αταλύ σωμεν*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>σώμεθα*	κ αταλυ θῶμεν*
mood	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ητε*	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ησθε*	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κητε*		κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>σητε	κ αταλύ σησθε*	κ αταλυ θῆτε
	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ωσιν*	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>ωνται*	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κωσιν**		κ αταλύ σωσ ι ν	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>σωνται*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θῶσιν
	(1) "Present"	'Imperative (1)	(4) "Perfect"	'Imperative (5)	(3) "Aorist"	Imperative (3)	(6)
			2.00				
Im-	κ ατάλυ ε (λῦε ^(S))	 -	κ ατα λέ <mark>λυ</mark> κε**	κ ατα λέλ υ σο*	, ,	κ ατάλυ σ αι (S) (λῦσ αι (S))	
pera-	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>έτω*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>έσθω^(S)	κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> κέτω**	κ ατα λε <mark>λώ</mark> σθω**	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>σάτω*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>σά σθω*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θήτω*
tive	2.6		0.07		0.4		2.40
mood	κ αταλύ ετε	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>εσθε*	κ ατα λε <mark>λύ</mark> κετε**	κ ατα λέ <mark>λυ</mark> σθε*	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>σατε	κ αταλύ σασθε*	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>θητε*
	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>έτωσα ν*	_	κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> κέτωσαν**		κ αταλ<u>υ</u>σάτωσαν*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>σά σθωσ α ν*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θήτωσαν*
	(1) "Present"	1 ()	(4) "Perfect"	Optative (5)		Optative (3)	(6)
	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>οιμι**	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>οίμην*			κ αταλύ σαιμ ι **	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>σαίμην*	κ αταλυ θείην**
Opta-	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>οις**	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>οιο**			κ αταλύ σαις**	κ αταλύ σαιο**	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θείης**
tive	κ αταλ<u>ύοι</u>*	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>οιτο**			κ αταλύ σ <u>αι</u> *	κ αταλύ σαιτο*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θείη*
mood	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>οιμεν**	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>οίμεθα*			κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>σαιμεν**	κ αταλυ σαίμεθ α **	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θείημεν**
	κ αταλύ οιτε*	κ αταλύ οισθε**			κ αταλύ σαιτε**	κ αταλύ σαισθε**	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θείητε**
	κ αταλύ οιεν*	κ αταλύ οιντο*	(D) (T) C N	T 7 (E)	κ αταλύ σαιεν*	κ αταλύ σαιντο**	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θείησαν**
Infini-	* *	'Infinitive (1)	\ /	'Infinitive (5)	` '	Infinitive (3)	(6)
tive	κ αταλ ύειν	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>εσθαι	κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> κέν αι *	κ ατα λελ ύ σθ αι	κ ατα λῦσ αι	κ αταλύ σασθαι*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θῆναι
					(2) "Future κ αταλύ σειν**	Infinitive" (2)	
	/1\ "D	Participle" (1)	(4) "Do afo as	Participle" (5)	_	κ αταλύ σεσθ αι *	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θῆσεσθαι**
Masc.		κ αταλυ όμενος ^(S)	(4) Perfect κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> κώς*	. Participle (5) κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> μένος	κ αταλύσα ς	Participle (3)	(6) κ αταλυ θείς*
masc.			κ ατα λελ υ κότος*			καταλυσάμενος*	
	κ αταλύ οντος*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>ομένου*	-	καταλελυμένου*	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>σαντος*	κ αταλυ σαμένου*	κ αταλυ θέντος ^(S)
	κ αταλύ ουσιν*	κ αταλυ ομένοις*	κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> κόσιν*	κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> μένοις*	κ αταλύ σ <u>α</u> σ ι ν*	κ αταλυ σαμένοις*	καταλυθεῖσιν**
Fem.	(other)	(other) κ αταλυ ομένη*	(other)*	(other)	(other)	(other)*	(other)
r ciii.	κ αταλύ ουσ α *	κ αταλυ ομενη* κ αταλυ ομένης*	κ ατα λελ υ κυῖ α *	κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> μένη*	κ αταλ<u>ύ</u>σ<u>α</u>σα κ αταλυ σάσης*	κ αταλυ σαμένη* κ αταλυ σαμένης*	κ αταλυ θεῖσ α* κ αταλυ θείσης
	κ αταλυ ούσης*		κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> κυίης*	κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> μένης*			N u tu∨o ostone
	10070 100 -xx -x			rearral classiciones			
	κ αταλυ ούσαις*	κ αταλυ ομέναις*	κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> κυίαις**	κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> μέναις*	κ αταλυ σ <u>ά</u> σαις*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>σα μέναις**	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θείσαις**
Mout	(other)*	κ αταλυ ομέναις* (other)*	κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> κυίαις** (other)*	(other)	κ αταλυ σ <u>ά</u> σαις* (other)*	κ αταλυ σαμέναις** (other)*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θείσαις** (other)*
Neut.	(other)* κ ατα λῦον ^(S)	κ αταλυ ομέναις* (other)* κ αταλυ όμενον*	κ ατα λε <mark>λυ</mark> κυίαις** (other)* κ ατα λελ υ κός*	(other) κ ατα λελ υ μένον	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>σ<u>ά</u>σαις* (other)* κ ατα λῦσ α ν*	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσάμενον*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θείσαις** (other)* κ αταλ<u>υ</u>θέν*
Neut.	(other)* καταλῦον(S) καταλ <u>ύ</u> οντος*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>ομέναις* (other)* κ αταλ<u>υ</u> όμενον* κ αταλ<u>υ</u> ομένου*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος**	(other) κ ατα λε <mark>λθ</mark> μένον κ ατα λε <mark>λθ</mark> μένου*	καταλ <u>υ</u> σάσσις* (other)* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαντος*	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσάμενον* καταλυσαμένου*	καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος*
Neut.	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	καταλ <u>υ</u> σάσαις* (other)* καταλ <u>ύ</u> σαν* καταλ <u>ύ</u> σαντος* καταλ <u>ύ</u> σαστν**	καταλ <mark>υ</mark> σαμέναις** (other)* καταλ <u>υ</u> σάμενον* καταλ <u>υ</u> σαμένου* καταλ <u>υ</u> σαμένοις*	καταλυθείσαις** (other)* $καταλυθένν*$ $καταλυθέντος*$ $καταλυθέντος*$
Neut.	(other)* καταλῦον(S) καταλ <u>ύ</u> οντος*	κ αταλ<u>υ</u>ομέναις* (other)* κ αταλ<u>υ</u> όμενον* κ αταλ<u>υ</u> ομένου*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος**	(other) κ ατα λε <mark>λθ</mark> μένον κ ατα λε <mark>λθ</mark> μένου*	καταλ <u>υ</u> σ <u>ά</u> σαις* (other)* καταλ <u>ύ</u> σαν* καταλ <u>ύ</u> σαντος* καταλ <u>ύ</u> σαυτν** (other)*	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσάμενον* καταλυσαμένου* καταλυσαμένοις* (other)*	καταλωθείσους** (other)* καταλωθέν* καταλωθέντος* καταλωθείσου* (other)*
	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	Καταλυσ <u>ί</u> σαις* (other)* Καταλύσαν* Καταλύσαντος* Καταλύσαυτν** (other)*	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσάμενον* καταλυσαμένοις* (other)* Participle (2)	καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθένο* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείσιν* (other)*
Neut. Masc.	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	καταλ <u>υ</u> σ <u>ύ</u> σαις* (other)* καταλ <u>υ</u> σαν* καταλ <u>υ</u> σαντος* καταλ <u>υ</u> σ <u>υ</u> συν** (other)* (2) "Future" καταλ <u>υ</u> σων*	καταλυσαμένοις** (other)* καταλυσαμενον* καταλυσαμένους* καταλυσαμένους* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσόμενος**	καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείσιν* (other)* (6) καταλυθησόμενος**
	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	Καταλ <u>υ</u> σ <u>ύ</u> σαις* (other)* Καταλ <u>υ</u> σαντος* Καταλ <u>υ</u> σαντος* Καταλ <u>υ</u> σων** (other)* (2) "Future" Καταλ <u>υ</u> σων* Καταλ <u>υ</u> σων* Καταλ <u>υ</u> σων*	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσαμενον* καταλυσαμένοις* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσόμενος** καταλυσόμενος** καταλυσόμενος**	καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείσιν* (other)* (σ) καταλυθησόμενος** καταλυθησόμενος**
	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	καταλυσώσαις* (other)* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαντος* καταλύσαστος* (other)* (2) "Future" καταλύσων* καταλύσων* καταλύσων* καταλύσωντος** καταλύσουτος**	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσάμενον* καταλυσαμένους* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσόμενος** καταλυσομένου** καταλυσόμενος** καταλυσομένου** καταλυσομένου**	καταλυθείσους** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείσην* (other)* (6) καταλυθησόμενος** καταλυθησομένους** καταλυθησομένους**
Masc.	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	καταλυσώσαις* (other)* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαντος* καταλύσωσεντος* (other)* (2) "Future" καταλύσων* καταλύσων* καταλύσων* (other)* (other)*	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσαμένου* καταλυσαμένους* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσόμενος** καταλυσομένου** καταλυσομένου** καταλυσομένου** (other)**	καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείσην* (other)* (6) καταλυθησόμενος** καταλυθησομένους** καταλυθησομένους** (other)**
	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	καταλυσώσαις* (other)* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαντος* καταλύσων* (other)* (2) "Future" καταλύσωντος* καταλύσωντος* καταλύσωντος* καταλύσωντος* καταλύσουτος* καταλύσουτος* καταλύσουσων* (other)*	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσαμενου* καταλυσαμένους* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσομένους* καταλυσομένους* καταλυσομένους* καταλυσομένους* καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένη**	καταλυθείσσις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείσιν* (other)* (6) καταλυθησόμενος** καταλυθησομένους** καταλυθησομένους** καταλυθησομένους** καταλυθησομένους**
Masc.	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	καταλ <u>υ</u> σ <u>ύ</u> σαις* (other)* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαντος* καταλύσασεν** (other)* (2) "Future" καταλύσουτος* καταλύσουτος* καταλύσουτος* καταλύσουσεν** (other)* καταλύσουσα** καταλύσουσα** καταλυσούσης**	καταλυσαμένους** (other)* καταλυσαμένουν* καταλυσαμένους* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσόμενος** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης**	καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείσαν* (other)* (6) καταλυθησόμενος** καταλυθησομένου** καταλυθησομένου** καταλυθησομένου** καταλυθησομένης**
Masc.	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	καταλυσάσαις* (other)* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαν* (other)* (2) "Future" καταλύσουτος** καταλύσουτος** καταλύσουτος** καταλύσουσαν** (other)* καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν**	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσαμένου* καταλυσαμένους* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσομένους* καταλυσομένου** καταλυσομένου** καταλυσομένου** καταλυσομένου** καταλυσομένουξ** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης**	καταλωθείσσις** (other)* καταλωθέντος* καταλωθέντος* (other)* (σ) καταλωθησόμενος* καταλωθησομένους* καταλωθησομένους* καταλωθησομένοις* καταλωθησομένοις* καταλωθησομένης* καταλωθησομένης* καταλωθησομένης* καταλωθησομένης*
Masc.	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	καταλ <u>υ</u> σ <u>ύ</u> σαις* (other)* καταλ <u>υ</u> σων* καταλ <u>υ</u> σων* καταλ <u>υ</u> σων** (other)* (2) "Future" καταλ <u>υ</u> σων* καταλ <u>υ</u> σωντος** καταλ <u>υ</u> σωνσων** (other)* καταλ <u>υ</u> σωσανσαν* καταλ <u>υ</u> σωσανσανς** (other)**	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσαμενου* καταλυσαμένους* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσομένους* καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένοις** (other)** καταλυσομένης* καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομέναις** (other)**	καταλωθείσσις** (other)* καταλωθείστος* καταλωθέντος* καταλωθέντος* (other)* (δ) καταλωθησόμενος** καταλωθησομένους** καταλωθησομένοις** καταλωθησομένοις** καταλωθησομένης** καταλωθησομένης** καταλωθησομέναις** (other)**
Masc.	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	καταλ <u>υ</u> σ <u>ύ</u> σαις* (other)* καταλ <u>υ</u> σ <u>ύ</u> σαις* (αταλ <u>υ</u> σαντος* καταλ <u>υ</u> σωντος* καταλ <u>υ</u> σων* (2) "Future" καταλ <u>υ</u> σουντος** καταλ <u>υ</u> σουτος** καταλ <u>υ</u> σουσυν** (other)* καταλ <u>υ</u> σούσης** καταλ <u>υ</u> σούσαις** (other)** καταλ <u>υ</u> σούσαις**	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσαμενου* καταλυσαμένου* καταλυσαμένους* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένοις** (other)** καταλυσομένη** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομέναις** καταλυσομέναις** καταλυσομέναις** καταλυσομέναις** καταλυσομέναις** καταλυσομέναις**	καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείσιν* (other)* (σ) καταλυθησόμενος** καταλυθησομένους** καταλυθησομένοις** (other)** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομέναις** (other)** καταλυθησομένους**
Masc.	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	καταλμούσαις* (other)* καταλμοάντος* καταλμοάντος* καταλμοάντος* (other)* (2) "Future" καταλμούντος** καταλμούντος** καταλμούντος** καταλμούσουσαν** (other)* καταλμούσουσας** (other)* καταλμούσουσας** καταλμούσους** καταλμούσους** καταλμούσους**	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσαμένου* καταλυσαμένου* καταλυσαμένους* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσόμενος** καταλυσομένους** (other)** καταλυσομένους** (other)** καταλυσομένη** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένους** (other)** καταλυσόμενον** καταλυσόμενον**	καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείσιν* (other)* (σ) καταλυθησομένος** καταλυθησομένους** καταλυθησομένους** καταλυθησομένοις** (other)** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομέναις** (other)** καταλυθησομένους** καταλυθησομένους** καταλυθησομένουν** καταλυθησομένουν**
Masc.	(other)* καταλύον (S) καταλύ οντος* καταλύ ουσιν*	καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου* καταλυομένοις*	καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκότος** καταλελυκότοιν**	(other) κ αταλελυ μένον κ αταλελυ μένου* κ αταλελυ μένοις*	καταλ <u>υ</u> σ <u>ύ</u> σαις* (other)* καταλ <u>υ</u> σ <u>ύ</u> σαις* (αταλ <u>υ</u> σαντος* καταλ <u>υ</u> σωντος* καταλ <u>υ</u> σων* (2) "Future" καταλ <u>υ</u> σουντος** καταλ <u>υ</u> σουτος** καταλ <u>υ</u> σουσυν** (other)* καταλ <u>υ</u> σούσης** καταλ <u>υ</u> σούσαις** (other)** καταλ <u>υ</u> σούσαις**	καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσαμενου* καταλυσαμένου* καταλυσαμένους* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένοις** (other)** καταλυσομένη** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομέναις** καταλυσομέναις** καταλυσομέναις** καταλυσομέναις** καταλυσομέναις** καταλυσομέναις**	καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείσιν* (other)* (σ) καταλυθησόμενος** καταλυθησομένους** καταλυθησομένοις** (other)** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομέναις** (other)** καταλυθησομένους**

Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for any verb Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for this verb (or its derivatives)

Bold Forms I am using for "Principal parts"

Forms that serve to show the inherent length of the final stem vowel, or to show that certain classes of verb suffixes change the length of this vowel.

Gray background:__Categories not occurring for this verb and many others

The verb λύειν* "to loose" has many derivatives, namely ἐπιλύειν*, ἀπολύειν, καταλύειν, ἀναλύειν^(S), διαλύειν*, εκλύεσθαι^(S), and καταλύειν. If a particular form in the chart above occurs for any of these derivatives, I list it as occurring for καταλύειν.

3.4.1.3. Vowel Length Comparison for Verb Stems Ending in a Simple Vowel

	υ	ι	$\underline{\alpha}$	α	η	3
perfect passive infinitive	ἀπολελ ύ σθ αι	κεχρῖσθ αι **	ἠγαπῆσθ αι **	διεσπ ά σθ αι	οἰκοδομῆσθ αι	δεδέσθ αι
infinitive	Acts 26:32			Mark 5:4	Luke 6:48	Mark 5:4
nominative singular neuter "present"	διαλῦον ^(S)	χρῖον**	$\zeta \tilde{\omega} v^{(S)}$		ποιοῦν	
(Continuous) active	1 Kings 19:11		Gen. 9:3		Mat. 3:10+	
"aorist" (Discrete) active infinitive	λῦσ αι	ἐγχρῖσ αι	έρωτῆσ αι	κλ ά σ αι	ποιῆσ αι	ἐπιτελέσ αι
active minituve	Mark 1:7, etc.	Rev. 3:18	Luke 9:45	Acts 20:7	Mat. 5:36+	2 Co. 8:11
second person singular "aorist" (Discrete)	ῥῦσ αι	χρῖσ αι **	χρῆσ αι	κλ ά σ αι **	ὑπόδησ αι	μετακάλεσ αι
middle imperative	Mat. 6:13		1 Co. 7:21		Acts 12:8	Acts 10:32
second person singular "aorist" (Discrete)	λῦσον Acts 7:33,	χρῖσον ^(S)	ζῆσον**	κλ ά σον**	ποίησον	κάλεσον
active imperative	Rev. 9:14	1 Sam. 16:12			Mat. 8:9	Mat. 20:8
second person singular "present" (Continuous)	$\lambda ilde{ ext{v}} \epsilon^{ ext{(S)}}$	χρῖε**	σιώπ <u>α</u>	κλ <u>ά</u> **	ποίει	κάλει
imperative	Isaiah 58:6		Mark 4:39		Luke 10:28+	Luke 14:13

Key to colors: Uncontracted stem-ending vowel is short. Uncontracted stem-ending vowel is long.

This verb $\lambda \underline{\acute{v}}\epsilon v^*$ and most other verbs whose stem ends in v are completely "regular". However, the final stem vowel v appears to have variable length: It is evidently short in the Perfect forms, as is evidenced by the accent of the first word in the above chart, but is clearly long in the Discrete and Continuous forms, as is evidenced by the accents of the other words in the first column. Machen confirms the vowel length of these items. ⁶⁸

I find this situation surprising, since it does not occur with verbs whose stems end in any other simple vowel!

In stems ending in 1, like $\chi p \underline{i} \epsilon t v^{(S)}$ "anoint", the vowel is always long, as can be seen in the chart of "Regular" Greek Verbs Ending in Nearly Every Letter of Greek Alphabet below, and in the second column of the chart above. No examples of four of the words in the second column above occur in the New Testament or the Septuagint, but good examples occur in other literature. An example of the first one, to show that it is different from $\dot{\alpha}\pi o\lambda \epsilon \lambda \dot{\omega} \sigma \theta \omega$, is found at http://heml.mta.ca/lace/sidebysideview2/1900048.

In the "contract" verbs, whose stems also end in vowels, the <u>final</u> vowel is either always long or always short before suffixes beginning with a consonant, though the short vowels may lengthen when contracted with a following vowel, as can be seen in the chart of "Regular" Greek Verbs Ending in Nearly Every Letter of Greek Alphabet below, and in the remaining columns above.

(In the last three rows, only one-syllable stems allow us to determine the length of the vowel in the case of α , ι , and υ , which makes it hard to find enough good examples.)

3.4.2. Other Derivable Verbs

Verbs in Greek show a <u>progression</u> from completely regular (i.e., just like πιστεύειν in the sense that <u>they take</u> the same endings and <u>are</u> completely derivable from one root) to completely irregular (i.e. having forms which must all be specified individually, e.g. εἶνειι "to be", 1SPI εἰμι). By "Derivable", I mean a verb which takes essentially the same endings as πιστεύειν, and whose forms can all be derived from the six principal parts (with due allowance being made for standard phonological changes).

⁶⁸ Moulton (§XII) says that the vowel is short in the Continuous forms, and in earlier versions of this article I had assumed that he was right, but he clearly is not.

3.4.2.1. Verbs Which Are Completely Regular Except for Standard Phonological Changes

Because Greek has a large number of obligatory phonological change rules, all verbs with stems which do not end in υ or ι undergo at least some of these rules. In other words, we could almost say that even the regular verbs in Greek are irregular, except for those whose stems end in υ or ι ! Thus, we can make a chart showing verbs ending with each letter of the Greek alphabet, and we will see that in every case other than υ or ι there are some "regular irregularities" in its conjugation!

Such a chart is included below. The "regular irregularities" are marked in red in each case. (If it really is just a question of spelling, with completely regular pronunciation, this will be marked in pink.) The six forms with plain numbers in each case are the principal parts according to my system. The remaining forms are ones which are sometimes irregular. Rows with a pale yellow background show verbs that end in diphthongs or in consonant clusters; the rest end in either simple vowels or simple consonants. Cells with a sky blue background are verbs which are not completely regular, and in most cases no truly regular form can be found for this verb ending.

<u>Suffix</u> (connecting vowel + personal ending) **begins with...**

		3	દા	η	η	O	ου	οι	ω
		[e]	[eː]	[٤ː]	[ɛːi]	[o]	[oː]	[oi]	[zc]
final vowel	α [a], α [a:]	<u>α</u>	ą	<u>α</u>	ą	ω	ω	Ó	ω
in stem	ε [e], η [εː]	ει	ει	η	η	ου	ου	οι	ω
	o [o], ω [ɔː]	ου	Ol	ω	Ol	ου	ου	Οl	ω

(Note: The infinitive ending -ειν follows the ε column rather than the ει column.)

The consonant combination rules are somewhat more intuitive.

In the rightmost column are given additional verbs that are also completely regular in the same way. In many cases you may be surprised that I have not included some of the most common Greek verbs, such as ἀκούειν "hear" in the row for ου, but in each such case this is because these verbs have an irregularity in one or more forms; e.g. ἀκούειν is irregular in the perfect system. Any verb listed in parentheses () in the rightmost column is one which is probably regular, but it is impossible to know for sure, since certain key forms do not occur in the New Testament. Any verb listed in square brackets [] is irregular, but is regular in at least one principal part, and provides missing examples.

In a few cases it is not clear which of two rival conjugations is the most "regular", in which cases I have included both, as in the multiple rows for $\sigma \kappa$, $\lambda \lambda$ and ρ .

The Greek consonant ζ never ends verb stems except in the combination $\zeta \zeta$.

The Greek consonant τ never ends verb stems except in combinations like $\pi\tau$ or $\kappa\tau$ (except for one highly defective verb $\pi \acute{\epsilon} \tau \epsilon \sigma \theta \acute{\epsilon} \tau$; see the footnote in the row for τ in the chart).

The Greek letters ξ and ψ , which are really just spellings of the consonant combinations $\kappa\sigma$ and $\pi\sigma$, never end stems.

Surprisingly, the vowel o never ends stems, except for the highly irregular and not very frequent verb $\dot{o}\mu\nu\dot{o}\epsilon\nu$ "swear", whose agrist stem is $\dot{o}\mu\sigma$ -, and whose perfect stem is apparently $\dot{o}\mu\omega\mu\sigma$ -, based on forms in the Septuagint. The reduplicated verb $\delta\iota\delta\dot{o}\nu\alpha\iota$ "give", 1SPI $\delta\iota\delta\omega\mu\iota$ is a confusing case, since the forms with $\delta\sigma$ - and

⁶⁹ Adapted from www.ntgreek.net/lesson27.htm.

the forms with $\delta\omega$ - are about evenly split, and are in any case unusual and do not fit very well the regular pattern of Contract verbs. The diphthongs of and unnever end stems.

"Regular" Greek Verbs Ending in Nearly Every Letter of Greek Alphabet

(<3) 4 5

Principal		1	(<1)	<u>(≤1)</u>	2	3	(<3)	P 6 4	5	5b	(<5b)	5c	6			
Parts		Present & Imperfect			Future Active & Middle	e Aorist Activ & Middle	e special accent	Perfect Active	Perfect Middle/Passive	Perfect Middle/Passive	(Ever different?) participles	Perfect Middle/Passive	Aorist & Future Passive			
		(with vowel)	(mostly £t)	with ω	(with σ)	(with σ)	эрссіаі ассене	often lost)	with τ	with µ	with μ	with σθ ⁷⁰	(with θ)			
		VNPA	VIPA3S	VIPA1S ⁷¹	VIFA3S	VIAA-3S	VNAA	VIRA3S	VIRP3S	VIRP1S	VPRPNM-S	VNRP	VIAP3S			
		V?P	VIPA2S	VSPA1S	V?F[!PO]	V?A[!PO]		V?[RL]A	VIR[!A]??3S	VIR[!A]??1S	VPR[!A]	VNR[!A]	VI[AF][!AMD]			
				VSPA1P VSPA3P												
	Stem			VSPA3P VSPP1S										Meaning	Other Similar "Regular" Verbs	
	End-			VSPP1P												
	ing			VSPP3P VPPANMS												
				VPPANMS				1	1					<u>l</u>		
									Vowel	- Final Stems						
Simple	υ	κ ατα λ <u>ύ</u> ειν	κατα λύει⁰	κ ατα λ <u>ύ</u> ω ^(S)	κ ατα λ <u>ύ</u> σει	κ α τέλ <u>υ</u> σε(ν)	κ ατα λῦσ αι	κ ατα λέλ <mark>υ</mark> κεν**(S)	καταλέλ υ ται**(^{S)} κ ατα λέλ υ μαι**	κ ατα λελ <mark>υ</mark> μένος	κ ατα λελ <mark>ύ</mark> σθ αι	κ α τελ <u>ύ</u> θη	"destroy"	λ <u>ύ</u> ειν*, ἐνδ <u>ύ</u> ειν*, ἰσχ <u>ύ</u> ειν, ἐμπτ <u>ύ</u> ε	ειν, μεθ <u>ύ</u> ειν*, <u>ῥύ</u> εσθ αι
Mostly	ι	ἀποκυλ <u>ί</u> ειν*	ἀποκυλίει*(S)	ἀποκυλ <u>ί</u> ω*°	ἀποκυλ <u>ί</u> σει	ἀπεκύλ <u>ι</u> σεν	ἀποκυλῖσ αι *	ἀποκεκύλ <u>ι</u> κεν** ^(S)	ἀποκεκύλ <u>ι</u> στ αι	ἀποκεκύλ <u>ι</u> σμ αι **	* ἀποκεκυλ <u>ι</u> σμένος°	ἀποκεκυλῖσθ αι **	ἀπεκυλ <u>ί</u> σθη** ^(S)	"roll away"	χρ <u>ί</u> ειν [©] , ἐγχρ <u>ί</u> ειν*, ἐπιχρ <u>ί</u> ειν*, δι	απρίειν*, κυλίειν*, [ἐσθίειν]
Unchanged	αι	πταίειν*	πταίει	πταίω**	πταίσει**	ἔπταισεν*(S)	πταῖσ αι ** ^(S)	ἔπταικεν** ^(S)	ἔπταιστ αι **	ἔπται <mark>σ</mark> μ αι **	ἐπται <mark>σ</mark> μένος**	ἐπταῖσθ αι **	ἐπταί <mark>σ</mark> θη**	"make stumble"	(παίειν*), [κλαίειν]	
Final Vowels	ει	κλείειν*	κλείει*	κλείω**	κλείσει	ἔκλεισεν	κλεῖσ αι	κέκλεικεν** ^(S)	κέκλει σται	κέκλεισμ αι **	κεκλει <mark>σ</mark> μένος°	κεκλεῖσθ αι *	ἐκλεί <mark>σ</mark> θη	"shut"	σείειν*, κατασείειν*, συγκλείειν	*, ἀνασείειν*
and	αυ	ἀναπαύειν <u>**</u>	ἀναπαύει**	ἀναπαύω**	ἀναπαύσει°	ἀνέπαυσεν	ἀναπαῦσ αι **) ἀναπέπαυκεν**	ἀναπέπαυτ αι	ἀναλέπαυμ αι **(S) ἀναπεπαυ <mark>σ</mark> μένος*°	ἀνεπεπαῦσθ αι **	ἀνεπάη°	"refresh"	παύειν*, καταπαύειν*, θραύειν [©]	, προσψαύειν*
Diphthongs ⁷²	ευ	πιστεύειν	<u>πιστεύει</u>	πιστεύω	πιστεύσει	ἐπ ί στευσεν	π ι στεῦσ αι	πεπ ί στευκεν	πεπ ί στευτ αι **	πεπ ί στευμ αι	πεπιστευμένος*	πεπ ι στεῦσθ αι **	ἐπιστεύθη	"believe"	θεραπεύειν, περισσεύειν, προφη-	τεύειν, παιδεύειν ^(S)
	ου	λούειν*	λούει*	λούω*	λούσει*	ἔλουσεν	λοῦσ αι *	λέλουκεν**	λέλουστ αι **	λέλου <mark>σμαι</mark> **	λελου <mark>σ</mark> μένος°	λελοῦσθ αι **	ἐλούσθη*	"wash"	ὰπολούειν*, (κρούειν), [ἀκούειν	I
	<u>et</u>	κοπιᾶν*	κοπιᾶ	κοπιῶ	κοπι ά σει*	<u>ἐκοπίασεν</u>	κοπι άσαι *	κεκοπί α κεν°	<u>κεκοπίαται</u> *	<u>κεκοπίαμαι*</u>	κεκοπι α μένος°	<u>κεκοπιάσθαι*</u>	<u>ἐκοπιάσθη*</u>	"become weary"	πεινᾶν, κλᾶν*, ἰᾶσθ αι , θεᾶσθ αι *	καταρᾶσθ αι* , -σπᾶν
	α	ἀγαπᾶν	άγαπᾶ	ἀγαπῶ	ἀγαπήσει	ἡγ <mark>άπη</mark> σεν	ἀγαπῆσ αι *	ἠγάπηκεν*	ἠγάπητ αι *	ἠγάπημ αι *	ἠγαπ <mark>η</mark> μένος*	ἠγαπῆσθαι**	ἠγ α πή θ η*	"love"	γενν <mark>α</mark> ν*, τ <u>ι</u> μαν ^(S) , ἐρωταν, πλανα	ν*, ν <u>ι</u> κ <mark>α̃</mark> ν*, καταντ <mark>α</mark> ̃ν*
"Contract"	η/(α)	ζῆν <u>⁷³</u>	ζñ	ζ <mark>ῶ</mark>	ζήσει	ἔζησεν	ζῆσ αι *	ἔ ζηκεν*	ἔζητ αι *	ἔζημ αι *	ἐζημένος*	ἐζῆσθαι**	_	"live"	συζ <mark>ῆ</mark> ν	
Verbs	η	λαλεῖν	<u>λαλεῖ</u>	λαλ <mark>ῶ</mark>	λαλήσει	ἐλ ά λησεν	$\lambda \alpha \lambda \tilde{\eta} \sigma \alpha t$	λελάληκεν	λελ <mark>ά</mark> λητ αι	λελ <mark>ά</mark> λημ αι *	λελαλημένος*	λελαλῆσθ αι *	έλαλήθη	"speak"	ποιεῖν, ζητεῖν, εὐλογ <mark>εῖ</mark> ν, οἰκοδομ	εῖν, ήγ <mark>οῦ</mark> σθ αι *
(Final	ε/(η)	δεῖν*	δεῖ	$\delta \tilde{\omega}^*$	δ <mark>ή</mark> σει°	ἔδησεν	δ <mark>ῆ</mark> σ αι	δέδεκεν*	δέδε ται	δέδεμ αι	δεδεμένος	δεδέσθ α ι	ἐδέθη*	"bind"		
Vowels	ε	τελ <mark>εῖ</mark> ν	τελεῖ	τελ <mark>ῶ</mark>	τελέσει	ἐτέλεσεν	τελέσ αι	τετέλεκεν°	τετέλε <mark>σται</mark>	τετέλε <mark>σ</mark> μ αι *	τετελεσμένος*	τετελέσθ αι *	ἐτελέ <mark>σ</mark> θη	"complete"	άρκ <mark>εῖ</mark> ν*, ἐπαρκ <mark>εῖ</mark> ν*, συντελ εῖ ν*,	άποτελ <mark>εῖ</mark> ν*, [-καλ <mark>εῖ</mark> ν]
Undergoing	ω	πληρ <mark>οῦ</mark> ν	<u>πληροῖ*</u>	πληρ <mark>ῶ</mark>	πληρώσει	ἐπλήρωσεν	πληρῶσ αι	πεπλήρωκεν	πεπλήρωτ αι	πεπλήρωμ αι	πεπληρωμένος*	πεπληρ $\tilde{\omega}$ σθ α ι*	ἐπληρώθη	"fulfill"	ἀνταναπληρ <mark>οῦ</mark> ν*, φανερ <mark>οῦ</mark> ν*, στ	αυρ <mark>οῦ</mark> ν*, δικαι <mark>οῦ</mark> ν*
Contraction) ⁷⁴	ο/(ω)	διδόναι	δίδωσεν	δίδωμι	δώσει	ἔδωκεν	δοῦν αι	δέδωκεν	δέδοτ αι	δέδομ αι **	δεδομένος°	$\delta\epsilon\delta\delta\sigma\theta\text{at}**\text{(S)}$	ἐδόθη	"give"	παραδιδόν αι , ἀποδιδόν αι , ἀνταπ	οδ ι δόν αι *
	ο/(ω)	καταπίνειν	καταπίνει	καταπίνω	καταπίετ αι	κατέπιεν	καταπιεῖν	καταπέπωκεν°	καταπέποτ αι **	καταπέπομ αι **	καταπεπομένος**	καταπεπόσθ αι **	κατεπόθη	"swallow"	πίνειν, [δ ι δόν αι]	
	o	ὀμνύειν	<u>ὀμνύει</u>	ὀμνύω** ^(S)	ὀμόσει** ^(S)	 ώμοσεν	ὀμόσ αι	ὀμώμοκεν** ^(S)	ὀμώμοτ αι **	ὀμώμομ αι **	ομωμομένος??**	ὀμωμόσθ αι ??**	ώμόθη??**	"swear"	[διδόναι], [πίνειν]	
<u>*</u> <u>For</u>	m doe	es not occur in	the New Testar	nent for this ve	rb (or its deriva	atives with vari	ous prefixes)			° For	m does not occur, but	another form in sa	ne Principal Part	does occur for th	is verb or its derivatives.	??** Form does not occur,
				nent for any ver					6 1: D: :						other verb with this stem ending.	and I am not certain
			the New Testar	nent for any ver	rb with this ste	m ending, but	does in Septuagin	t, at least in some for	rm of this Princip			•			even if the meaning is active.)	what its form would be
		rregularities"			. 1						nographic conventions					for this stem ending.
Ver	os wh	ose Stem Endi	ng is a diphthor	ng or a consona	nt cluster					Irre	<u>gular forms in an othe</u>	erwise regular verb;	no more regular v	erd available		

 $^{^{70}}$ There is also a Perfect Middle/Passive form with σ , the second-person form, but this is extremely rare and shows no unique features.

(<1) 2 3

⁷¹ This is the form that has traditionally been given as the citation form of Greek verbs. I prefer to use the Present Active Infinitive as the citation form (column 1).

⁷² These are the only completely "regular" Greek verbs, i.e. with no stem changes, other than an apparent length change on the ones ending in simple υ (though not the ones ending in simple t). See §3.4.1.3. on page 44. πιστεύειν is probably the best example of a completely regular verb, since it has no prefix and starts with a consonant, so that the "augmented" forms are completely straightforward.

⁷³ This verb is traditionally cited as ζάω, suggesting an α stem, but not a single form in the New Testament or the Septuagint has α; instead, all forms expected to have α have η. This suggests that it is actually an η stem. The odd thing is that even in Ancient Greek it seems to have had these same forms (see en.wiktionary.org/wiki/ζάω#Ancient Greek), so it is unclear why the traditional citation form was ever ζάω. However, is not conjugated like the typical η stem verb either, since it has η and η in the first two columns above, in both of which εῖ would be expected. (Neither of these is an expected outcome of either α+ει or η+ει according the vowel contraction chart on page 45.) So this verb must simply be considered an exception.

 $^{^{74}}$ In these verbs the final vowel of the stem and the first vowel or diphthong of the suffix are contracted in the Present system (columns 1, 5, 7, 8 and 10), as can be seen by comparing these verbs with the previous group. In the remaining forms (the Aorist and Perfect systems) the stem vowels are for the most part unchanged, except that stem-final <u>α</u> becomes η. In the Aorist Passive forms that end in short vowels a σ is <u>usually</u> added after the stem (column 6).

The traditional citation form for these verbs (first person singular present indicative, column 7) is traditionally given in its uncontracted form, e.g. κοπιάω instead of κοπιᾶ, even though in New Testament times, and even in Classical Greek only the contracted forms listed here were used. The forms with long vowels are much more common than the forms with short vowels. Although vowel length was probably no longer actually phonemic at the time the New Testament was written, the historic length of these vowels has made a difference in the resulting forms.

<u>Princip</u> <u>Par</u> i		Present & Imperfect (with vowel) VNPA V?P	(≤1) (mostly ɛt) VIPA-3S VIPA-2S	(≤1) with WIPA-15 71 VSPA-15 VSPA-19 VSPA-3P VSPP-18 VSPP-18	Enture Activ & Middle (with of) VIFA3S VPF[IPO]	a Aorist Activ & Middle (with o) VIAA-3S VPA[[PO]	(<3) e special accent VNAA	Perfect Active (with K, often lost) VIRA-3S V?[RL]A	5a Perfect Middle/Passive with T VIRP-3S VIR[IA]??3S	Eb Perfect Middle/Passive with µ VIRP1S VIR[IA]??1S	(<5b) (Ever different?) participles with µ VPRPNM-S VPR[[A]	5c Perfect Middle/Passive with σθ ⁷⁰ VNRP VNR[IA]	6 Aorist & Future Passive (with θ) VIAP-3S VI[AF][IAMD]	Meaning	Other Similar "Regular" Verbs
	ing ↓			VSPP3P VPPANMS	i										
									Consonant	- Final Stems					
	<u>σ</u>	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=		
	<u>σσ 8</u>	³ κηρ ύ σσειν	<u>κηρύσσει</u>	<u>κηρύσσω</u>	<u>κηρύξει*</u>	<u>ἐκήρυξεν</u>	<u>κηρύξαι</u>	<u>κεκήρυχεν*°</u>	κεκήρ υ κτ αι *	<u>κεκήρυγμαι**</u>	<u>κεκήρυγμένος*</u>	<u>κεκηρύχθαι*</u>	<u>ἐκηρύχθη</u>	"announce"	πράσσειν, τ ά σσειν*, ἐπιτ ά σσειν, φυλ ά σσειν, ἀπαλλ ά σσειν*, ταρ ά σσειν*
	<u>σσ</u>	πλ ά σσειν*	<u>πλάσσει*(S)</u>	<u>πλά</u> σσω*(S)	πλ ά σει**	<u>ἔπλασεν**(</u>	<u>πλάσαι**(S)</u>	<u>πέπλακεν**</u>	<u>πέπλασται**</u>	πέπλ α σμ αι**	πεπλ α σμένος**(S)°	<u>πεπλάσθαι*</u>	<u>ἐπλάσθη</u>	"form"	
sibilants	ξ	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=		
	Ψ		=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	=		
	ζ	<u>βαπτίζειν</u>	βαπτίζει	<u>βαπτίζω</u>	βαπτ ίσ ει	ἐβάπτισεν	βαπτ ίσαι *	βεβάπτικεν*	βεβάπτ ισται *	<u>βεβάπτισμαι*</u>	βεβαπτισμένος*	βεβαπτ ίσθαι *	<u>ἐβαπτίσθη</u>	"baptize"	δοξάζειν, ποτίζειν*, καταρτ ί ζειν*, κτίζειν*, χαρίζεσθ αι
	π	ἀναβλέπειν	ἀναβλέπει	ἀναβλέπω	ἀναβλέψει*	ἀνέβλεψεν	<u>ἀναβλέψαι</u>	ἀναβέβλεπεν*	ἀναβέβλεπται**	' <u>ἀναβέβλεμμαι**</u>	ἀναβεβλεμμένος*°	ἀνεβεβλέφθαι**	ἀνεβλέφθη*	"look up", etc.	(βλέπειν), (πέμπειν), (λάμπειν*), (πρέπειν*), (σήπειν*), [καταλείπειν*]
	πτ	ἀποκαλύπτευ	<u>ν ἀποκαλύπτε</u>	ει <u>ἀποκαλύπτω</u>	<u>*</u> ἀποκαλ ύ ψει	ἀπεκάλθψεν	<u>ἀποκαλύψαι</u>	ἀποκεκάλθφεν**(\$	ἀποκεκάλθηται	* <u>ἀποκεκάλυμμαι*</u>	* ἀποκεκαλθμμένος	* <u>ἀποκεκαλύφθαι**</u>	* ἀπεκαλθφθη	"reveal"	καλύπτειν*, κατακαλύπτειν*, περικαλύπτειν, ἄπτειν*, (νέπτειν), [κρύπτειν [©]]
labia	<u>β</u>	δι α τρίβειν*°	δι α τρίβει*°	δι α τρίβω*°	<u>διατρίψει</u>	διέτριψεν°	<u>διατρῖψαι**</u>) διατέτριβεν**	<u>διατέτριπται**</u>	δι α τέτριμμ αι **	διατετριμμένος*0	<u>διατετρῖφθαι</u>	διετρίβη°	"tarry"	<u>συντρίβειν*, θλίβειν*, σέβειν[©]</u>
stops	φ	γρ ά φειν	γρ ά φει	γρ ά φω	γρ ά ψει*	<u>ἔγραψεν</u>	γρ ά ψ αι	γέγρ α φεν°	γέγρ α πτ αι	γέγρ α μμ αι **	γεγρ α μμένος	<u>γεγράφθαι**</u>	ἐγρ ά φη	"write"	<u>ἐπιγράφειν*, (ἀλείφειν*), (νήφειν*), [ἐπιστρέφειν]</u>
-	τ	πέτεσθαι*	πέτετ αι *	πέτομαι*	=	<u>ἔπτη^(S)</u>	=	=	=	=	=	=	=	"fly"	(πέτεσθ αι *) ⁸⁴
and denta	<u>1</u> δ	σπεύδειν*	σπεύδει*(S)	σπεύδω*°	σπεύσει*°	ἔσπευσεν*°	σπεῦσει**(5)	ἔσπευκεν**	<u>ἔσπευσται**</u>	<u>ἔσπευσμαι**</u>	έσπευσμένος**	ἐσπεῦσθαι**	ἐσπεύσθη**	"hurry"	έρείδειν*, φείδεσθ αι *, ψεύδεσθ αι ^(S) , (καθεύδειν), (ἄδειν ^(S))
	θ	πείθειν ^{ο 85}	πείθει	πείθω	πείσει°	<u>ἔπεισεν°</u>	<u>πεῖσαι**</u>	πέποιθεν	πέπειστ αι **	<u>πέπεισμαι</u>	πεπεισμένος	<u>πεπεῖσθαι**</u>	ἐπείσθη°	"persuade"	(ἀλήθειν*), (νήθειν ^(S)), (ἀναπείθειν*), (κνήθειν*)
aspirates	<u>K</u>	διώκειν*	διώκει*(8)	διώκω	διώξει*	ἐδίωξεν	διῶξ αι **(S)	δεδίωκεν*ο	δεδίωκτ αι **	δεδίωγμ αι **	δεδιωγμένος°	δεδιώχθαι**	ἐδιώχθη°	"persecute"	ῆκειν*, (στήκειν*), (πλέκειν*), (καθήκειν*), [ῆκειν*]
	σκ	άρέσκειν	ἀρέσκει*(S)	άρέσκω	άρέσει*	<u> ἤρεσεν</u>	άρέσ αι	<u>ἥρεκεν*</u>	<u> ἥρεσται**</u>	<u>ἤρεσμαι**</u>	ὴρεσμένος**	25**	ἠρέσθη*°	"please"	μεθύσκειν*, ἐπιφαύσκειν*, [θνήσκειν*], (βόσκειν)
	<u>σκ</u>	διδ ά σκειν	<u>διδάσκει</u>	διδ άσ κω	διδάξει	<u>ἐδίδαζεν</u>	<u>διδάξαι</u>	δεδίδαχεν**(S)	 δεδίδακτ αι **	<u>δεδίδαγμαι**</u>	δεδιδαγμένος**(5)	<u> </u>	έδιδ ά χθη°	"teach"	
<u>vela</u>	rγ	συλλέγειν*	συλλέγει	συλλέγω°	συλλέξει°	συνέλεξεν°	συλλέξ αι *	συλλέλεγεν*	συλλέλεκτ αι **	ουλλέλεγμ αι **	συλλελεγμένος	συλλελέχθ αι ** ^(S)	συνελέχθη*	"collect"	έκλέγεσθαι[8], ἐπιλέγειν*, [ἐπισυνάγειν*], [ἄγειν], [λέγειν]
	γ	διανοίγειν	διανοίγει	διανοίγω*	διανοίζει	διήνοιζεν	διανοῖζ αι	διανέωγεν	διανέωκτ αι **	διανέωγμ αι **	διανεωγμένος	διηνεωχθαι**	διηνοίχθη	"open"	ἀνοίγειν
	γχ	έλέγχειν	έλέγχει	έλέγχω	έλέγζει	ἤλεγξεν°	έλέγζ αι	- ''	<u>>>**</u>	<u>>>**</u>	55**	55**	ήλέγχθη**	"reprove"	ἀπάγχειν*, (διακατελέγχεσθ αι *)
	χ	βρέχειν	βρέχει	βρέχω*	βρέξει*	<u>ἔβρεξεν</u>	βρέξ αι		βέβρεκτ αι *	βέβρεγμ αι **	βεβρεγμένος**	βεβρέχθαι**	ἐβρέχθη*°	"make wet"	δέχεσθ αι^(S), (ἄρχειν), (βρύχειν*), [ἔχειν], [τρέχειν*]
** For **(S) For red "reg	n doe: n doe: ular ir:	s not occur in t s not occur in t regularities"	he New Testa he New Testa	ment for this y ment for any y ment for any y ong or a conson	erb with this st erb with this st	tem ending	• •	agint, at least in some	e form of this Pri	*	Form does not occur	ble for deponent ve tions without any ac	in same Principal rbs (Only has mic ctual pronunciation	Part does occu ddle or passive on difference	r for this verb or its derivatives. r for another verb with this stem ending. forms, even if the meaning is active.) 22** Form does not occur, and I am not certain what its form would be for this stem ending.

⁸³ For some reason this sequence almost always seems to have an underlying stem consonant of γ in the Aorist and Perfect systems, and therefore works like the velar group. (Its original form is somewhat obscure, but the little evidence I have been able to gather suggests that the original stem ending was something like $-\gamma \zeta$, which was further derived from Proto-Indo-European **plāk-yo-**, according to the American Heritage Dictionary, Third Edition.) The only exception to this rule that $-\sigma\sigma$ - verbs have underlying γ stems is $\pi \lambda \acute{\alpha}\sigma \varepsilon \epsilon \nu$, as seen in the chart.

⁸⁴ This is apparently the only verb in the Greek New Testament that has a stem ending in a simple τ. However, it is deponent, and has forms only in the present system, so it is of no use in showing the special irregularities of such a verb. The one clear agrist form in the Septuagint is listed, but is clearly irregular.

⁸⁵ This verb is not completely regular, but it is almost so. The only other similar verbs are extremely infrequent, and only have forms in the present system, so they cannot serve to demonstrate the acrist and perfect system changes. The Septuagint has a few additional cases, but none which shed additional light on the irregular forms, the perfect active system.

Principal Parts	<u>→</u>	1 Present & Imperfect	<u>(≤1)</u>	<u>(<1)</u>	2 Future Activ & Middle	<u>3</u> e <u>Aorist Active</u> & Middle	(≤3) special accent	4 Perfect Active (with K,	<u>5a</u> <u>Perfect</u> <u>Middle/Passive</u>	<u>5b</u> <u>Perfect</u> e <u>Middle/Passive</u>	(<5b) (Ever different?) participles	<u>5c</u> <u>Perfect</u> <u>Middle/Passive</u>	6 Aorist & Future Passive		
		(with vowel) VNPA	(mostly ει) VIPA3S	<u>with ω</u> <u>VIPA1S</u> 71	(with σ) 1 VIFA3S	(with σ) VIAA3S	<u>VNAA</u>	often lost) VIRA3S	with τ VIRP3S	<u>with μ</u> VIRP1S	with μ VPRPNM-S	with σθ ⁷⁰ VNRP	(with θ) VIAP-3S		
		<u>V?P</u>	VIPA2S	VSPA1S	<u>V?F[!PO]</u>	V?A[!PO]		V?[RL]A	VIR[!A]??3S	VIR[!A]??1S	VPR[!A]	VNR[!A]	VI[AF][!AMD]		
				VSPA1P VSPA3P											
	Stem End- ing ↓			<u>VSPP1S</u> <u>VSPP1P</u> <u>VSPP3P</u> <u>VPPANMS</u>	<u>s</u>									<u>Meaning</u>	Other Similar "Regular" Verbs
	λ	<u>θέλειν</u>	θέλει	θέλω	θελήσει**⑤	ήθέλησεν	θελῆσαι**	τεθέληκεν**(S)	<u> </u>	55**	55**	<u> </u>	έθελήθη*	"wish"	βούλεσθ ει (S), (ὀφείλειν*), (προσοφείλειν*)
	λλ	ψάλλειν*	ψάλλει*	ψάλλω*	ψαλεῖ*	<u>ἔψαλεν*</u>	ψάλ αι ??**	ἔψαλκεν**	<u>ἔψαλται**</u>	<u>ἔψαλμαι**</u>	<u>ἐψαλμένος*°</u>	<u>ἐψάλαι??**</u>	<u>ἐψάλη**</u>	"sing"	ἀναθάλλειν*, σκ ύ λλειν*, (τίλλειν), [βάλλειν]
	ελλ	ἀπαγγέλλειν	ἀπαγγέλλει	ἀπαγγέλλω	ἀπαγγελεῖ	ἀπήγγειλεν	ἀπαγγεῖλ αι	ἀπήγγελκεν**(S)	ἀπήγγελτ αι	<u>ἀπήγγελμαι**</u>	ἀπηγγελμένος°	ἀπηγγέλαι??**	ἀπηγγέλη	"inform"	παραγγέλλειν, καταγγέλλειν, ἐπαγγέλλεσθ αι *, (ἀγγέλλειν*)
	ελλ	ἀποστέλλειν	ἀποστέλλει	ἀποστέλλω	ἀποστελεῖ	ἀπέστειλεν	ἀποστεῖλ αι	ἀπέσταλκεν	ἀπέσταλτ αι *	<u>ἀπέσταλμαι**</u>	ἀπεσταλμένος	<u>ἀπεστάλαι**</u>	ἀπεστάλη	"send out"	-στέλλειν, ἀνατέλλειν*, ἐντέλλεσθ αι ®
"liquids" 86	μ	διανέμειν*	διανέμει*	διανέμω*	διανεμήσει*	* <u>διένειμεν**^(S)</u>	<u>διανεῖμαι**</u>	<u> </u>	<u>55**</u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u>55**</u>	διενεμήθη*	"spread"	(γέμειν*, τρέμειν*, ἀπονέμειν*)
	<u>v</u>	κρ ί νειν	<u>κρίνει</u>	κρ ί νω	κρ ι νεῖ	<u>ἔκρινεν</u>	κρῖν αι	κέκρικεν	κέκρ ιται	<u>κέκριμαι**</u>	κεκριμένος*	κεκρίσθαι**	ἐκρίθη	"judge"	(ἀδίνειν*)
	<u>v</u>	σκληρ ύ νειν*	σκληρ ύ νει	σκληρ ύ νω*	<u>σκληρυνεῖ*</u>	ἐσκλήρυνεν*	<u>σκληρῦναι*</u>	ἐσκλήρυγκεν??*	* <u>ἐσκλήρυνται*</u>	<u>ἐσκλήρθμμαι**</u>	έσκληρθμμένος??*	* <u>σκληρύσθαι??*</u> *	<u>ἐσκληρύνθη*</u>	"harden"	κατευθύνειν ^(S) , καταισχύνειν*, πληθύνειν*, πλατύνειν*
	<u>εν</u>	μένειν	μένει	μένω	μενεῖ	<u>ἔμεινεν</u>	μεῖν αι	μεμένηκεν*	μεμένητ αι **	<u>μεμένημαι**</u>	μεμενημένος**	<u>μεμενῆσθαι**</u>	<u>ἐμένθη??**</u>	"remain"	διαμένειν*, ἐμμένειν, παραμένειν, ἐπιμένειν
	<u>αιν</u>	ξηραίνειν*	ξηραίνει*	ξηραίνω**	ξηρανεῖ*	ἐξήρανεν	<u>ξηρᾶναι*</u>	<u>ἐξήραγκεν** 87</u>	<u>ἐξήρανται</u>	<u>ἐξήραμμαι**</u>	<u>ἐζηραμμένοςº</u>	<u>ξηράσθαι??**/</u> <u>ξηράνθαι??**</u>	ἐξηράνθη	"dry up"	μιαίνειν*, εύφραίνειν*, μωραίνειν*, πικραίνειν*, ρυπαίνειν*, διαρραίνειν**®
		<u>ύφαίνειν**(S)</u> 8	⁸⁸ <u>ύφαίνει*</u>	ύφαίνω**(S)	$\underline{\acute{\nu}\varphi\alpha\nu\epsilon\widetilde{\iota}^{**(S)}}$	$\underline{\tilde{\upsilon}\phi\alpha\nu\epsilon\nu^{**(S)}}$	$\underline{\acute{\nu}\phi\tilde{\alpha}\nu\text{ex}^{**(S)}}$	<u>ὕφαγκεν**</u>	<u>ὕφασται??**</u>	<u>ὕφασμαι**</u>	ύφασμένος**(S)	<u>ύφάσθαι**</u>	<u>ὑφάνθη**(S)</u>	"weave"	διυφαίνειν**(5), καθυφαίνειν**(5), συγκαθυφαίνειν**(5), συνυφαίνειν**
	αιν	φαίνειν*	φαίνει	φαίνω**	φανεῖ*	<u>ἔφανεν*</u>	<u>φᾶναι</u>	πέφαγκεν**	<u>πέφασται??**</u>	<u>πέφασμαι**</u>	πεφασμένος**	<u>πεφάσθαι**</u>	ἐφάνη	"bring to light"	<u>ἐπιφαίνειν[©]), ἀναφαίνειν*</u>
	ειν	<u>ἀποκτείνειν</u>	ἀποκτείνει*	** ἀποκτείνω*	* ἀποκτενεῖ	ἀπέκτεινεν	<u>ἀποκτεῖναι</u>	ἀπέκταγκεν**	ἀπέκταντ αι **	<u>ἀπέκταμμαι**</u>	ἀπεκταμμένος**(S)	ἀπεκτάσθαι**	ἀπεκτάνθη	<u>"kill"</u>	ἐκτείνειν, προτείνειν*, (ὑπερεκτείνειν*), (παρατείνειν*)
	αν	φθάνειν* ^(S)	φθάνει* ^(S)	φθάνω*	φθάσει**(S)	<u>ἔφθασεν</u>	<u>φθάσαι**</u>	<u>ἔφθακεν**(S)</u>	<u>ἔφθασται**</u>	<u>ἔφθασμαι**</u>	ἐφθασμένος**	<u>ἐφθάσθαι**</u>	ἐφθάσθη**	"precede/come"	προφθάνειν*°, κ ατα φθάνειν** ⁽⁵⁾⁰
	αν	<u>αὺξάνειν</u>	αὐξάνει	αὺξάνω*	<u>αὐξήσει</u>	η <u>ύξησεν</u>	αὐξήσαι**(S) 8	⁹ η <u>ὔξηκεν**</u>	<u>ηὔξηται**</u>	<u>ηὕξημαι**</u>	ηὐξημένος**⑤	<u>ηὐξήσθαι** ⁸⁹</u>	ηὐξήθη**(S)	"cause to grow"	συναυξάνειν*, ύπεραυξάνειν*, [βλαστάνειν*®]
	<u>6</u> 2	δέρειν*	δέρει	δέρω*	δαρεῖ*	<u>ἔδειρεν*</u>	<u>δεῖραι*</u>	δέδαρκεν**	<u>δέδαρται**</u>	<u>δέδαρμαι**</u>	δεδαρμένος**	<u>δεδά</u> ρθ αι **	<u>ἐδά</u> ρη**	"beat"	
	αιρ	καθαίρειν*	καθαίρει	καθαίρω*	καθαρεῖ*	<u>ἐκάθαρεν?**</u> (ἐκάθαιρεν ^(S) ?		κεκάθαρκεν**	<u>κεκαθάρισται</u> *	* κεκαθάρισμ αι *	* κεκαθαρισμένος°	<u>κεκαθά</u> ρθ αι **	ἐκαθάρη*	"make clean"	ἐκκαθαίρειν*, διακαθαίρειν*, χαίρειν, συγχαίρειν*
	αιρ	<u>ἐπαίρειν</u>	ἐπαίρει	<u>ἐπαίρω*</u>	ἐπαρεῖ*	<u>ἐπῆρεν ⁹⁰</u>	<u>ἐπᾶραι</u>	ἐπῆρκεν	<u>ἐπῆρται**</u>	<u>ἐπῆρμαι**</u>	<u>ἐπηρμένος°</u>	<u>ἐπῆρθαι**</u>	ἐπήρθη	"lift up"	αἴρειν*, συναίρειν, ἀπαίρειν ^(S) , ὑπεραίρειν*, μεταίρειν*
	ειρ	<u>ἐγείρειν</u>	<u>ἐγείρει</u>	έγείρω*	<u>ἐγερεῖ</u>	<u>ἤγειρεν</u>	<u>ἐγεῖραι</u>	<u>ἐγήγερκεν**</u>	<u>ἐγήγερται</u>	<u>ἐγήγερμαι**</u>	έγηγερμένος*	<u>ἐγηγέρθαι**</u>	<u>ἠγέρθη</u>	"wake"	διεγείρειν, συνεγείρειν*, έξεγείρειν*, έπεγείρειν*
	ειρ	σπείρειν	<u>σπείρει</u>	σπείρω*	σπερεῖ*	<u>ἔσπειρεν</u>	σπεῖρ αι	<u>ἔσπαρκεν**(S)</u>	<u>ἔσπαρται**</u>	<u>ἔσπαρμαι**</u>	ἐσπαρμένος*	<u> </u>	<u>ἐσπάρη*</u>	<u>"sow"</u>	διασπείρειν*, φθείρειν*, κείρειν*, (περιπείρειν*)
	φ	οικτίρειν**	οἰκτίρει**(Տ	οἰκτίρω	<u>οἰκτιρήσει^(S)</u>	οίκτίρησεν(S)	<u>οίκτιρῆσαι^(S)</u>	=	=	=	=	=	=	<u>"pity"</u>	
	υρ	μαρτύρεσθ αι *	· μαρτύρετ αι	μαρτύρομ αι	=	έμαρτύρατο	μαρτύρασθ αι	=	=	=	=	=	=	"testify"	διαμαρτύρομ αι , προμαρτύρομ αι *
** For	n do	pes not occur in pes not occur in pes not occur in	the New Test	ament for any	verb with this	stem ending		gint, at least in son	ne form of this P	rincipal Part	Form does not oc	cur, but another fo	orm in same Prin	cipal Part does oc	cur for this verb or its derivatives. cur for another verb with this stem ending. the forms, even if the meaning is active.) 22** Form does not occur and I am not certain what its form would
	_	irregularities"	and the additional	ong or a conso	. 1 .					pin	- 1 1		 	ciation difference regular verb avail	for this stem ending.

⁸⁶ All of the "liquid" verbs are odd, especially as regards the changes that occur to the stem vowel, which is why so many conjugations are given.

The examples given for λ, θέλω, βούλεσθειι, and ὀφείλειν are not really regular at all, since the aorist, future, and perfect stems have an inserted vowel, as in ἡθέλησεν. (βούλεσθειι shows forms in the aorist passive, actually deponent, and in the Septuagint there are aorist and future examples for ὀφείλω.) The same is true of several others, including μ and the various forms of εγείρειν.

The examples for $\lambda\lambda$ are especially interesting, since in them the $\lambda\lambda$ is reduced to λ in the aorist and perfect systems.

[🎖] Some sources also list forms like ἐξήρανεν** or ἐξήρηνεν**. No such form occurs in the New Testament. In the Septuagint only one occurs: διέρραγκα "I have sprinkled" in Prov. 7:17, a form of διαρραίνειν**®.

⁸⁸ This verb and its derivatives do not occur in the New Testament, only in the Septuagint, but are fairly common there, and confirm some of the forms for φαίνειν*, which they seem to match for all forms except Aorist Passive.

⁸⁹ I do not understand why this agrist infinitive is not αὐξῆσθες. but all of the sources for the Septuagint show it this way. The perfect passive infinitive also shows this irregularity in at least one source.

²⁰ The η in these forms is not really an irregularity, but is simply the augment or reduplication of αt or α. Forms like ἐπᾶρθη show that this is the case.

3.4.2.2.-μt Verbs and Reduplicated Verbs

An important group of verbs in Greek have the ending $-\mu t$ in the First Person Singular Present Indicative instead of the ending $-\omega$. These are the $-\mu t$ Verbs.

Another important group, which often overlaps with the -µt Verbs, is the Reduplicated Verbs. These have the oddity that in the present system the stem has an additional syllable tacked on to the front, containing the first stem consonant repeated, followed by the vowel t. The simple stem can best be seen in the future or agrist.

The following chart shows a (hopefully) exhaustive list of both groups (not including ɛïvæt "to be", 1SPI ɛi̞μt, and its derivatives), with the number of occurrences of each in the New Testament:

-μ ι Verbs				Reduplicated Verbs			
Present Infinitive	1SPI			Pres. Infin.	1SPI		
ἀφιέν αι	ἀφίημ ι	"leave, let, forgive"	143	π ί πτειν*	$\pi i\pi \tau \omega^*$	"fall"	90
συνιέν αι	συνίημ ι *	"understand"	26	μ ι μνήσκεσθ αι *	μ ι μνήσκομ αι *	"remember"	23
ἀνιέν αι *	ἀνίημ ι *	"loose"	4	πιπράσκειν*	πιπράσκω*	"sell"	9
καθιέν αι *	καθίημ ι *	"let down"	4	βιβρώσκειν*	βιβρώσκω*	"eat"	1
παριέν αι *	παρίημ ι *	"neglect"	2				
(ίέν αι *	ἵημ ι *	"release, send"	0)		Both -μ ι and	Reduplicated	
φ ά ν αι *	φημί*	"say"	66	Pres. Infin.	1SPI		
ἀπολλύειν*	ἀπόλλυμι*	"destroy"	90	διδόν αι	δ ί δωμ ι	"give"	415
δεικνύειν	δείκν <u>υ</u> μ ι	"point out"	33	παραδιδόν αι	παραδίδωμι*	"deliver up"	119
ἐνδεικνύειν*	ἐνδείκν <u>υ</u> μι*	"show, demonstrate"	11	ἀποδιδόν αι	ἀποδ ί δωμ ι	"pay"	48
ἐπιδεικνύειν*	ἐπιδείκν <u>υ</u> μι*	"show"	7	ἐπ ι διδόν αι *	ἐπ ι δίδωμι*	"give"	9
ύ ποδεικνύειν*	ὑ ποδείκν <u>υ</u> μι*	"(fore)warn"	6	ἀνταποδιδόν αι *			7
ά ποδεικνύειν*	ἀ ποδείκν <u>υ</u> μι*	"demonstrate"	4	ί στάν αι *	ἴ στημŧ* ⁹¹	"set"	154
ἀναδεικνύειν*	ἀναδείκν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"indicate, choose"	2	ἀν ι στάν αι *	ἀν ί στημ ι *	"raise/rise"	108
ρήσσειν*	ῥήγν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"tear"	7	παρ ι στάν αι *	παρ ί στημ ι *	"stand by"	41
διαρρήσσειν*	διαρρήγν <u>υ</u> μι*	"tear"	5	ἐφ ι στάν αι *	ἐφ ί στημ ι *	"stand near"	21
περιρήσσειν*	περιρήγν <u>υ</u> μι*	"tear off"	1	καθιστάν αι *	καθίστημι*	"appoint"	21
ζευγνύν αι *	συζεύγν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"join together"	2	ἐξ ι στάν αι *	ἐξ ί στημ ι *	"be amazed"	17
καταγνύν αι *	κατάγν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"break"	4	συν ι στάνειν ⁹²	συν ί στημ ι	"put together"	16
μιγνύν αι *	μίγν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"mingle together"	4	ἀνθ ι στάν αι *	ἀνθ ί στημ ι *	"resist"	14
συναναμιγνύν αι *	συναναμίγν <u>υ</u> μι*	"associate with"	3	προϊστάν αι *	προΐστημι*	"lead"	8
πηγνύν αι *	πήγν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"pitch (tent)"	1	ἀφ ι στάν αι *	ἀφ ί στημ ι *	"depart"	14
προσπηγνύν αι *	προσπήγν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"crucify"	1	ἐν ι στάν αι *	ἐν ί στημ ι *	"be present"	7
κρεμαννύν αι *	κρεμάνν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"hang"	7	κ ι χρ ά ν αι *	κ ί χρημ ι *	"lend"	1
ἐκκρεμαννύν αι *	ἐκκρεμάνν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"hang on (words)"	1	τ ι θέν αι	τ ί θημ ι	"put"	100
κεραννύν αι *	κεράνν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"mix (drink)"	3	ἐπιτιθέν αι *	ἐπιτίθημι*	"lay on"	39
συγκεραννύν αι *	συγκεράνν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"unite"	2	παρατ ι θέν αι	παρατίθημι*	"place before"	19
ἐκπεταννύν αι *	ἐκπετάνν <u>υ</u> μι*	"stretch out"	1	προστ ι θέν αι *	προστ ί θημι*	"add"	18
ἀμφιεννύν αι *	ἀμφιένν <u>υ</u> μι*	"clothe, dress"	3	ἀποτ ι θέν αι *	ἀποτ ί θημ ι *	"put off"	9
κορεννύν αι *	κορένν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"satiate"	1	περ ι τιθέν αι *	περ ιτί θημ ι *	"put around"	8
σβεννύν αι *	σβένν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"extinguish"	6	διατιθέν αι *	δ ι ατ ί θημι*	"make covenant"	7
ζωννύν αι *	ζώνν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"gird"	3	μετατ ι θέν αι *	μετατίθημι*	"transfer"	6
περιζωννύν αι *	περιζώνν <u>υ</u> μι*	"gird about"	6	πιμπλέν αι *	π ί μπλημ ι *	"fill" (only aor.)	24
διαζωννύν αι *	διαζώνν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"tie around"	3	ἐμπιμπλέν αι *	ἐμπ ί πλημ ι *	"satisfy"	5
ἀναζωννύν αι *	ἀναζώνν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"prepare"	1	•	(***Continue		
ύποζωννύν αι *	ὑποζώνν <u>υ</u> μ ι *	"undergird"	1		from this	one***)	
καταστρωννύν αι *	καταστρώνν <u>υ</u> μι*	"spread (kill)"	1			·	

A good example of both of these groups is the verb διδόναι "to give", 1SPI δίδωμι, presented below.

⁹¹ It may not seem like this verb y its derivatives are reduplicated, but the initial σ [s] was changed to '[h] by a general sound change affecting nearly all initial σ's.

⁹² Occasional forms of this verb group are not constructed like -με Verbs.

3.4.2.2.1. διδόνει "to give" (415 distinct forms in New Testament)

	Continuous		Peri		Discrete		
	("Present" & "Im		("Perfect" & '			("Future" & "A	,
	active	middle/passive		middle/passive		middle	passive
	(1) "Present"		(4) "Perfect"		(2)	"Future" (2)	(6)
Indic-	δ ί δωμι	δ ί δομ αι *	δέδωκα	δέδομ αι *	δώσω	δώσομ αι *	δοθήσομ αι *
ative	δ ί δως*	δ ί δοσ αι *	δέδωκας	δέδοσ αι *	δώσεις	δώση*	δοθήση*
mood	δ ί δωσιν	δ ί δοτ αι	δέδωκεν	δέδοτ αι	δώσει	δώσετ αι *	δοθήσετ αι
Pres-	δ ί δομεν*	δ ι δόμεθ α *	δεδώκ α μεν*	δεδόμεθ α *	δώσομεν	δωσόμεθ α *	δοθησόμεθα*
ent	δίδοτε*	δίδοσθε*	δεδώκ α τε*	δέδοσθε*	δώσετε*	δώσεσθε*	δοθήσεσθε*
time	δ ι δόασιν	δ ί δοντ αι *	δεδώκ <mark>α</mark> σ ι ν*	δέδοντ αι *	δώσουσιν	δώσοντ αι *	δοθήσοντ αι *
	(1) "Imperfect"	(1)	(4) "Pluperfect"	(5)	(3)	"Aorist" (3)	(6)
Indic-	ἐδ ί δουν* ¹	ἐδ ι δόμην*	δεδώκειν*	δεδόμην**	ἔδωκα	έδωσ ά μην*	ἐδόθην*
ative	έδ ί δους*	έδ ί δοσο*	δεδώκεις*	δέδοσο**	ἔ δωκας	έδώσω*	έδόθης*
mood	ἐδ ί δου	ἐδ ί δοτο*	δεδώκει	δέδοτο**	έδωκεν	έδώσ α το*	ἐδόθη
Past	έδ ί δομεν*	έδ ι δόμεθ α *	δεδώκειμεν**	δεδόμεθ α **	έδώκαμεν	έδωσ ά μεθ α *	έδόθημεν*
time	έδ ί δοτε*	έδ ί δοσθε*	δεδώκειτε*	δέδοσθε**	έδώκατε	έδώσ α σθε*	έδόθητε*
time	έδ ί δοσαν/έδ ί δουν		δεδώκεισαν	δέδοντο*	έδωκαν	έδώσ α ντο*	εδόθησαν
		Subjunctive (1)		Subjunctive (5)		Subjunctive (3)	(6)
	διδῶ	διδῶμ αι *	δεδώκω*	Subjunctive (3)	δώσω*	δώσωμ αι *	δοθῶ*
Cul		δ ι δοῖ*			δῶς		
Sub-	διδοῖς*		δεδώκης*			δώση*	δοθῆς*
junc-	δ ι δοῖ*	δ ι δῶτ αι *	δεδώκη**		δῷ/δώη/δοῖ/δώση		δοθῆ
tive	διδῶμεν*	διδώμεθα*	δεδώκωμεν*		δῶμεν/δώσωμεν	δωσώμεθ α *	δοθῶμεν*
mood	διδῶτε*	διδῶσθε*	δεδώκητε*		δῶτε	δώσησθε*	δοθῆτε*
	διδῶσιν*	διδῶνται*	δεδώκωσιν**		δῶσιν	δώσωντ αι *	δοθῶσιν*
	(1) "Present"	Imperative (1)	(4) "Perfect"	Imperative (5)	(3) "Aorist"	Imperative (3)	(6)
Im-	δ ί δου	δ ί δοσο*	δέδωκε**	δέδοσο*	δός	δοῦ*/δόσο*	δόθητ ι *
pera-	διδούτω*	διδόσθω*	δεδωκέτω**	δεδόσθω**	δότω	δόσθω*	δοθήτω*
tive	0.000		00000.1000	0000000	0000	00000	000.[100
	δ ί δοτε	δίδοσθε*	δεδώκετε**	δέδοσθε*	δότε	δόσθε*	δόθητε*
	δ ι δούτωσ α ν*	δ ι δόσθωσ α ν*	δεδωκέτωσαν**		δότωσ α ν*	δόσθωσ α ν*	δοθήτωσ α ν*
			(4) "Perfect"			Optative (3)	(6)
	δ ί δοιμ ι **	διδοίμην*	(i) Teffect	Optative (5)	δώσαιμι**	δώσαίμην*	δοθείην**
Opta-	δ ί δοις**	δ ί δοιο**			δώσαις**	δώσαιο**	δοθείης**
tive	δ ί δοι*	δ ί δοιτο**			δώη	δώσαιτο*	δοθείη*
mood	δ ί δοιμεν**	δ ι δοίμεθ α *			δώσαιμεν**	δωσαίμεθ α **	δοθείημεν**
moou	δ ί δοιτε*	δ ί δοισθε**			δώσαιτε**	δώσαισθε**	δοθείητε**
	δ ί δοιεν*	δ ί δοιντο*			δώσαιεν*	δώσαιντο**	δοθείησαν**
Infini-	(1) "Present"		(4) (D C 22	I C :. (f)			
	` '	$\delta \hat{\delta} \delta \epsilon \sigma \theta \alpha \hat{\tau}^*$	(4) Periect δεδωκέν αι *	Infinitive (5) δέδοσθ αι *	1 /	Infinitive (3)	(6)
tive	διδόν αι	0 1 0800 01 3	οεοωκεν αι	0800000	δοῦν αι	δώσ α σθ αι *	δοθῆν αι
						Infinitive" (2)	2.0~ . 0**
	(4) ((D	D :: 1 22 (4)	(A) ((B) - C	D :: 1 11 (5)	δώσειν**	δώσεσθαι*	δοθῆσεσθ αι **
3.5		Participle" (1)		Participle" (5)		Participle (3)	(6)
Masc.	,	διδόμενος*	δεδωκώς*	δεδομένος*	δούς	δωσάμενος*	δοθείς*
	διδόντος	δ ι δομένου*	δεδωκότος*	δεδομένου*	δόντος	δωσ α μένου*	δοθέντος*
	διδοῦσιν*	δ ι δομένοις*	δεδωκόσ ι ν*	δεδομένοις*	δοῦσιν*	δωσ α μένοις*	δοθεῖσιν**
	(other)	(other)*	(other)*	(other)*	(other)	(other)*	(other)*
Fem.	δ ι δοῦσ α *	δ ι δομένη*	δεδωκυῖ α *	δεδομένη*	δοῦσ α *	δωσ α μένη*	δοθεῖσα
	διδούσης*	δ ι δομένης*	δεδωκυίης*	δεδομένης*	δούσης*	δωσ α μένης*	δοθείσης
	διδούσαις*	δ ι δομέναις*	δεδωκυίαις**	δεδομέναις*	δούσαις*	δωσαμέναις**	δοθείσαις**
	(other)*	(other)*	(other)*	(other)	(other)*	(other)*	(other)
Neut.	διδούν*	διδόμενον	δεδωκός*	δεδομένον	δούν*	δωσάμενον*	δοθέν*
	διδόντος*	δ ι δομένου*	δεδωκότος**	δεδομένου*	δόντος*	δωσαμένου*	δοθέντος
	διδοῦσιν*	διδομένοις*	δεδωκόσιν**	δεδομένοις*	δοῦσιν*	δωσ α μένοις*	δοθεῖσιν*
	δ ι δοῦσ ι ν* (other)	δ ι δομένοις* (other)*	δεδωκόσ ι ν** (other)*	δεδομένοις* (other)*	δοῦσŧν* (other)*	δωσ α μένοις* (other)*	δοθεῖσ ι ν* (other)*

^{**} Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for any verb Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for this verb

Bold Forms I am using for "Principal parts"

Red Forms that serve to show the inherent length of the final stem vowel, or to show that certain classes of verb suffixes lengthen this vowel.

Gray background: Categories not occurring for this verb and many others

3.4.3. Nouns Derived from Verbs

There are two series of adjectives (some of which are mainly or exclusively used as nouns) which are derived from verbs by the addition of a suffix, which could almost be considered a special kind of verb participle, except that they cannot be formed freely for all verbs, and show a good bit of irregularity.

3.4.3.1. With Suffix -τός

The suffix $-\tau o \zeta$ has a meaning that can vary from "(one) that is/was/has been ____ed" or simply "____ed (one)", to "(one) that can be ____ed" or even "(one) that should be ____ed", the verb from which it is derived filling in the blank. (When the verb is intransitive the meaning is "(one) that ____s". Sometimes even with transitive verbs this is the meaning. These cases will be marked in pink.) Tense and aspect seem to be fairly neutral in its meaning. The various passive participles have a similar meaning, but they are used somewhat differently, and in their case tense (really aspect) does matter. In terms of the form of words with this suffix, they seem to always follow either the Discrete (aorist/future) passive or Perfect passive stem (without the reduplication) when these differ from the Continuous (present) stem: in the chart below I have tried to track down which stem it is, and have marked with a + either an aorist or a perfect form that matches. (They seem to be about evenly split.) (When I cannot find a passive form, I have listed an active or middle form enclosed in brackets [].)

When prefixes are added to any of these forms, like ἀ- "not", or εὐ- "good", the accent shifts to the earliest possible syllable, e.g. ἄπιστος, ἀδύνατος, and εὐάρεστος, among others. The same happens with compound forms like εἰδωλόθυτος*. However, if the prefix is already part of the original verb, then the accent does not shift, as in εὐλογητός from εὐλογεῖν.

Derived	Meaning	Verb	Meaning	1. Aorist/Future
Adjective		(Present		Passive Form
		Infinitive)		2. Perfect
		,		Passive Form
				[Active or
				Middle]

ἀγαπητός	"beloved"	Mat. 12:18	ἀγαπᾶν	"love"		
ἀνεκτός*	"bearable" ("that	Mat. 10:15	ἀνέχεσθ αι ^(S)	"endure,	[ἀνεσχόμην]	Acts 18:14
(ἀνεκτότερον)	can be borne")			bear with"	[(ἔσχηκεν)]	2 Cor. 7:5
ἀρεστός*	"pleasing, right"	Acts 6:2	άρέσκειν	"please"	[ἀρέσ αι]	Rom. 8:8
(ἀρεστόν)						
εὐάρεστος	"well-pleasing"	Rom. 14:18				
ἀρκετός	"sufficient"	1Pe4:3	ἀρκεῖν*	"be enough"	άρκεσθησόμεθ α —	1 Tim. 6:8
βδελυκτός ^(S) (βδελυκτ οί)	"detestable" ("that should be	Tit. 1:16	βδελύσσεσθ αι *	"detest"	— ἐβδελυγμένοις	Rev. 21:8
,	detested")					
γεννητός ^(S)	"born"	Mat. 11:11	γεννᾶν*	"beget",	γεννηθῆν αι	John 3:4
(γεννητοῖς)				"bear (child)"	γεγέννητ αι	Gal. 4:23
γνωστός	"known"	John 18:15	γινώσκειν	"know"	ἐγνώσθη	Luke 24:35
					ἔγνωστ αι	1 Cor. 8:3
γραπτός*	"written"	Rom. 2:15	γράφειν	"write"	έγράφη	Rom. 4:23
<u>(</u> γραπτόν <u>)</u>					γέγραπτ αι	Mat. 2:5
δεκτός	"acceptable"	Luke 4:19	δέχεσθ αι (S)	"receive"	δέξασθ αι	Mat. 11:14
(δεκτόν)	("that should				δέδεκτ αι	Acts 8:14
	be accepted")					
<u>εὐπρόσδεκτος</u>	"acceptable"	<u>2 Cor. 6:2</u>				

διδακτός ^(S) (διδακτοῖς)	"taught"	1 Cor. 2:13	διδάσκειν	"teach"	διδάξ αι —	Acts 11:26
δυνατός	"powerful"	Luke 1:49	δύνασθαι	"be able"	ἠδυνήθη	Mk7:24
άδύνατος	"impossible"	Acts 14:8	oovaooai	be able		1VIK / .2 1
έκλεκτός	"chosen"	Luke 23:35	ἐκλέγεσθ αι ^(S)	"choose out"	[ἐξελέξατο]	Mark 13:20
συνεκλεκτός*	"chosen	1Pe5:13	ek/ke/eoo ut	choose out	εκλελεγμένος	Luke 9:35
(συνεκλεκτή)	together with"	11 03.13			εκπεπεγμένος	Luke 7.33
	"blessed"	Luke 1:68	εὐλογεῖν	"bless"	[εὐλόγησεν]	Mat. 14:19
εὐλογητός	Diessed	Luke 1.00	ευλογείν	DIESS	[εὐλογησεν] εὐλογημένος	Mat. 21:9
Υο στ ός	"hot"	Rev. 3:15	ζεῖν*	"boil (be	Only pres.:	Wiat. 21.9
ζεστός		Kev. 3.13	ζειν	`		1 Tim. 6:13
0 sax s. == 6 s(S)	("boiled") "wonderful"	John 9:30	Λοινικόζουν	fervent)" "wonder"	ζέων	2Th1:10
θαυμαστός ^(S)		Jonn 9:30	θαυμάζειν	wonder	θαυμασθῆν αι	Z1111:10
(θαυμαστόν)	("that is					
0(S)	wondered at") "mortal"	1 Cor.	20	"die"	[2-40]	Mat. 9:24
θνητός ^(S)	mortal		ἀποθνήσκειν	die	[ἀπέθανεν]	Mat. 9:24
(θυμπόνι)		15:54	(A) m = (0) 1 *)			Acts 14:19
(θνητόν)	"sacrificed	A -t- 21-25	(θνήσκειν*)	"sacrifice"	+[τεθνηκέν αι]	
είδωλόθυτος*		Acts 21:25	θύειν	sacrifice	ἐτύθη	1 Cor. 5:7
(είδωλόθυτον)	to an idol"	D 4.4	2 ~	((1122	τεθυμέν α	Mat. 22:4
κλητός	"called"	Rom. 1:1	καλεῖν	"call"	ἐκλήθη	Mat. 27:8
		D 5 5	0 (1	// 1 1 1	κέκλητ αι	1 Cor. 7:18
ἀκάθαρτος	"unclean"	Ep5:5	καθαίρειν*	"make clean"	[ἐκκαθάρατε]	1 Cor. 5:7
(2)						He10:2
κοπετός ^(S)	"mourning"	Acts 8:2	κόπτειν ^(S)	"cut",	έξεκόπης	Rom.
(κοπετόν)				middle "mourn"	_	11:24
κρυπτός	"hidden"	1 Pe. 3:4	κρύπτειν*	"hide"	ἐκρύβη	Luke 19:42
					+κέκρυπτ αι	Col. 3:3
ἄμεμπτος	"blameless"	Ph3:6	μέμφεσθ αι *	"blame"	μέμψετ αι ** ^(S)	Sir. 41:7
					_	
μισθωτός	"hired"	Jn10:12	μισθώσασθ αι	"hire, engage"	[μισθώσασθ αι]	Mat. 20:1
					_	
ἀνόητος*	"foolish" ("that	Ti3:3	νοεῖν*	"perceive"	νοῆσ αι	Ep3:4
(ἀνόητ οι)	doesn't perceive")				· —	1
δρατός*	"visible" ("that	Col. 1:16	ὁρᾶν ^(S)	"see"	ὤφθη	Mat. 17:3
(ὁρατά)	is seen")		'		+[ἑόρακεν]	Col. 2:18
παθητός	"that must	Acts 26:23	πάσχειν	"suffer"	+[παθεῖν]	Mat. 16:21
	suffer"		, , , ,		[πέπονθεν]	Heb. 2:18
πλαστός*	"false" ("shaped	2 Pe. 2:3	πλάσσειν*	"form, shape"	έπλάσθη	1 Tim. 2:13
(πλαστοῖς)	(to deceive)")			,p -	πεπλασμένον** ^(S)	Jer. 19:1
πιστός	"faithful,	Luke 16:10	πείθειν* ⁹³	"persuade"	έπείσθησαν	Acts 5:39
1000	believing"	10.10	ngiugiv	persuade	πέπεισησαν	Rom. 8:38
ζπιστος	"unbelieving"	1 Cor. 7:14	not πιστοῦν*	"be faithful"	επιστώθης	2 Tim. 3:14
ἄπιστος	anocheving	1 001. /.14	mot wio took.	DC 1aiuiiui	shio imorifs	2 11111. J.14
				"believe"		1 Tim 1.11
			not πιστεύειν	Deneve	έπιστεύθην	1 Tim. 1:11 1 Cor. 9:17
	"ala ala d"	A ata 21.25		"ale alea?"	πεπίστευμ αι	
πνικτός*	"choked"	Acts 21:25	πνίγειν*	"choke"	[ἔπνιξαν]	Mat. 13:7
(πνικτόν)		<u> </u>			_	

⁹³ This is a bit surprising, since $\pi \iota \sigma \iota \delta \zeta$ doesn't look at all like $\pi \epsilon \iota \theta \epsilon \iota v^*$, but instead looks like it should be derived from $\pi \iota \sigma \iota \sigma \iota v^*$ or $\pi \iota \sigma \iota \sigma \iota v^*$. However, the reality is that all of these forms derive from $\pi \epsilon \iota \theta \epsilon \iota v^*$, which makes it a bit more logical.

χειροποίητος*	"made with	Mk14:58		"make"	(ζφοποιηθείς)	1Pe3:18
(χειροποίητον)	hands"				πεποιημένων	He12:27
πυρετός	"fever"	Mat. 8:15	πυρέσσειν*	"have a fever"	only pres.:	
					πυρέσσουσ α	Mk1:30
			not $πυροῦσθαι$	"burn"	only pres.	1 Cor. 7:9
			not πυρράζειν*	"be (fiery)	only pres.:	Mat. 16:2
				red (sky)"	πυρράζει	
Σεβαστός*	"Imperial"	Acts 25:25	σεβάζεσθ αι *	"worship"	έσεβάσθησαν	Rom. 1:25
(Σεβαστόν)	("who is				_	
	worshipped")					
στυγητός*	"hated"	Ti3:3	στυγεῖν**	"hate"		
(στυγητοί)						
συνετός ^(S)	"prudent"	Acts 13:7	συνιέν αι	"understand"	[Ao.Imp. σύνετε]	Acts 7:25
(συνετῷ)						
τακτός*	"appointed,	Acts 12:21	τάσσειν*	"appoint"	[ἔταξαν]	Acts 15:2
(τακτῆ)	fixed"				τέτακτ αι	Acts 22:10
ὑετό ς	"rain"	Acts 28:2	້ນະເນ*	"make come	Only pres.	
(ὑετόν)				down like rain"	őω ^(S)	Ex. 9:18
ἀνυπόκριτος	"without	Rom. 12:9	ύποκρίνεσθ αι *	"pretend"	(ἐκρίθη)	Acts 27:1
	hypocrisy"				(κέκριτ αι)	Jn3:18
ύφαντός	"woven"	Jn19:23	ύφαίνειν** ^(S)	"weave"	+συνυφάνθη**(S)	Exo. 36:17
					ύφασμένον** ^(S)	Lev. 19:19
χρηστός	"good, kind,	Mat. 11:30	χρᾶσθ αι ^(S)	"use"	[ἐχρησάμην]	2 Co. 1:17
	useful" ("that				κέχρημ αι	1 Cor. 9:15
	can be used")					
Χριστός	"anointed (one)"	Mat. 1:16	χρίειν ^(S)	"anoint"	έχρίσθη** ^(S)	2 Ki. 1:21
	="Christ"				κέχριστ αι ** ^(S)	2 Ki. 5:17
ἀντίχριστος	"antichrist"	1Jo2:18				
φθαρτός ^(S)	"corruptible"	1 Cor. 9:25	φθείρειν*	"corrupt"	φθαρῆ	2 Cor. 11:3
(φθαρτόν)	"that can be				· · · · —	
	corrupted")					
ἄφθαρτος*	"incorruptible",	1 Cor.				
(ἄφθαρτ οι)	"immortal"	15:52				

The following form is not actually an example of this, though it looks like somehow it should be <u>because</u> both the meaning and the accent are wrong:

Derived Meaning Noun		Verb (Present Infinitive)	Meaning	1. Aorist/Future Passive Form 2. Perfect Passive Form [Active or Middle]	
θάνατος "death"	Rom. 5:12	ἀποθνήσκειν (θνήσκειν*)	"die"	+[ἀπέθανεν] [τεθνηκέν αι]	Mat. 9:24 Acts 14:19

3.4.3.2.With Suffix $-\tau \dot{\eta} \varsigma$

Noun	_			_	
μαθητής	"disciple"	Mat. 10:24	μαθητεύειν*	"teach, have as disciple,	Mat. 28:19,
				make into disciple"	Acts 14:21
μαθήτρ ια	"disciple (female)"	Acts 9:36	μαθητεύειν*	"teach, have as disciple,	Mat. 28:19,
				make into disciple"	Acts 14:21

Verb

Derived

Meaning

4. Bibliography

Meaning

Aland, Kurt, Matthew Black, Carlo M. Martini, Bruce M. Metzger and Allen Wikgren. 1975. *The Greek New Testament*. United Bible Societies.

Arndt, William F. and F. Wilbur Gingrich. 1952. A Greek-English lexicon of the New Testament. Chicago: The University of Chicago Press.

Dana, H. E. and Julius R. Mantey. 1927. A manual grammar of the Greek New Testament. New York: The Macmillan Company.

Liddell and Scott. 1871. Greek - English lexicon, abridged. Oxford: Clarendon Press.

Machen, J. Gresham. 1923. New Testament Greek for beginners. New York: The Macmillan Company.

This is available online in several places:

www.sounddoctrine.net/Classic Sermons/new/New Testament Greek 193.pdf

This is a rather rough scanned version, and is not editable or searchable.

http://www.churchlivinglord.com/NT Greek Grammar by J Gresham Machen 1.pdf

This is a much cleaner scanned version, but is still not editable or searchable.

The first seven chapters are available in an editable and searchable text version at

http://www.churchlivinglord.com/machen ntgreek.html, but require installation of a special font.

Moulton, Harold K. 1977. The analytical Greek lexicon revised. Regency Reference Library. Grand Rapids: Zondervan. Marshall, Alfred. 1958. The interlinear Greek - English New Testament. Grand Rapids: Zondervan. Summers, Ray. 1950. Essentials of New Testament Greek. Nashville: Broadman Press.

en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koine Greek en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koine Greek phonology en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ancient Greek phonology

5. Table of Contents

l. 2.	Introduction The Pronu	on	1
2	2.1. The C	Greek Pronunciation System (Technical)	3
	2.1.1. Pro	Onunciation of Consonants	5
	2.1.1.1.	Double (Geminate) Consonants	6
	2.1.2. Pro	onunciation of Vowels	6
	2.1.2.1.	Individual Vowels and Diphthongs	6
	2.1.2.2.	Vowel Length	7
	2.1.2.3.	Diphthongs	7
	2.1.2.4.	Individual Vowels and Diphthongs Vowel Length Diphthongs. Vowel Accents	8
	2.1.3. Ge	eneral Assimilation and Contraction Rules	9
	2.1.3.1.	Consonant Assimilation Rules	9
	2.1.3.2.	Vowel Contraction Rules	10
		ow should we pronounce New Testament Greek?	
		Difficulties in the Classical Pronunciation, and Common Differences between it and the "Traditional Hybrid	
		iation"	11

2.1.4.2. Sample Text for Pronunciation Comparison	12
2.2. Greek Pronunciation Guide for Dummies	
2.2.1. Consonants	
2.2.2. Vowels and "Diphthongs"	14
2.2.3. Vowel Length	15
3. New Testament Greek Grammar	
3.1. Nouns and Adjectives	
3.1.1. Individual Declensions	17
3.1.1.1. First Declension (Parisyllabic)	
3.1.1.1.1. First Declension Feminine	
3.1.1.1.2. First Declension Masculine	
3.1.1.2. Second Declension (Parisyllabic)	
3.1.1.2.1. Standard Second Declensions	
3.1.1.2.2. Highly Irregular Second Declension Adjectives	
3.1.1.3. Third Declension (Imparisyllabic)	
3.1.1.3.1. Standard Third Declensions	
3.1.1.3.2. Third Declension Contracted Comparatives	
3.1.1.4. Contracted Third Declension Nouns and Adjectives (Imparisyllabic)	
3.1.1.4.1. Contracted Third Declensions used Primarily for Nouns	
3.1.1.4.2. Contracted Third Declensions used Primarily for Adjectives	
3.1.2. Full Declensions of Adjectives	
3.1.3. Comparative and Superlative Adjectives	
3.1.3.1. Regular Comparative Adjectives	
3.1.3.2. Irregular Comparative Adjectives	
3.1.3.3. Regular Superlative Adjectives	
3.1.4. The Article	
3.2. Pronouns	
3.2.1. Personal Pronouns	
3.2.2. Possessive Adjectives	
3.3. Prepositions	
3.4. Verbs	
3.4.1. "Regular" Verb in -ύειν	
3.4.1.1. Π ι στεύειν "to believe"	
3.4.1.2. Καταλύειν* "to destroy" and Other Derivatives of λύειν* "to untie"	44
3.4.1.3. Vowel Length Comparison for Verb Stems Ending in a Simple Vowel	45
3.4.2. Other Derivable Verbs	
3.4.2.1. Verbs Which Are Completely Regular Except for Standard Phonological Changes	
3.4.2.2 µt Verbs and Reduplicated Verbs	
3.4.2.2.1. διδόν αι "to give" (415 distinct forms in New Testament)	
3.4.3. Nouns Derived from Verbs	
3.4.3.1. With Suffix -τός	
3.4.3.2. With Suffix -τής	
4. Bibliography	
5 Table of Contents	56